

PUROMAC

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

Pali Text Society

Text Series Nos. 86, 87.

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOLS. I, II.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

Published by THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.

LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON

1979

P.

194.3823

T595A.K.p.L.

First published, Vol. I 1905

Vol. II 1907

Reprinted

1979

ISBN 0 7100 04656

© Pali Text Society

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA 700018

Acc. No 49364

Date 16.11.88

SL.mv. 081297

COMPUTERISED
C4997

Printed in Great Britain by
REDWOOD BURN LIMITED
Trowbridge & Esher

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA
VOL. I.

P R E F A C E

In the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *tī sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisāṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasallasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172—the last line of Dhammapada, 178 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvagga.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

| | PAGE |
|-----------------------------|------|
| MĀTIKĀ - - - - - | 1 |
| I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - - | 4 |
| II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - - | 185 |
| III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - - | 162 |

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; Sutvāna saṃhāre
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ; Saṃhāritvā samādahane paññā
samādhībhāvanāmāyā ñāṇaṃ; Paccayapariggāhe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariñāmanupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ; Bhayatupaṭ-
ṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santīṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ; Payogapaṭipas-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhāne ñāṇaṃ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranā-
natte ñāṇaṃ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte
ñāṇaṃ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātāṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Pariññāpaññā
tīraṇāṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānāpaññā pariccāgaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasāṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Sacchikiriyapaññā
phussaṇāṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatthe ñāṇaṃ; Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ; Avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-samādhismimā ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇītādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatāpaññā samasisatthe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-tejapariyādāne paññā sallekatthe ñāṇaṃ; Asallinattapahitattapaggahatthe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānādharmappakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ; Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā nāṇavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Tatthatthe paññā saccavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatthe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitak-kavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhane paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ; Pacca-yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiññaṇaṃ; Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatthe paññā dibbacakkhuññaṇaṃ; Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ; Pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānatthe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaḡāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṇṇāṭihire ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattaṣaṭṭhī ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀYAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā pahātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā bhāvetabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā sacchikātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā t̥hitibhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodheṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā ; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo ; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo ; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni ; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni ; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni ; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavattūni ; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni ; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavihārā ; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravattūni.

3. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā ; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā ; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā ; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo ; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpataṇhā abhiññeyyā, saddataṇhā abhiññeyyā, gandhataṇhā abhiññeyyā, rasataṇhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbataṇhā abhiññeyyā, dhammataṇhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavidhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāśadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohitaṇṇasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāśakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhimijjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antaḡuṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghāṇaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāśanañcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, tanhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhaṃ pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayaṃ pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpaṃ pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayaṃ pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamajjhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañassamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhānā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

'ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso¹ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. 'Uppādo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. 'Anuppādo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti khemaṃ' ti abhiñ-

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—'domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajārā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā bhayaṃ, anāyuhanā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajārā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajārā nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisaṇḍhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisaṇḍhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisaṇḍhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisaṇḍhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā saṅkhārā, anāyuhānā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhaṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilatṭho abhiññeyyo, aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekattaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appanibhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaraṣaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivittaṇaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipassanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo. ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho³ abhiññeyyo, ubhoviśuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanattho abhiññeyyo, viśesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripāṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye⁴ akampiyattho⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājīvassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganadhattho, K.

² samatassa, S.

³ niggahattho, S.

⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattho, S.

⁶ abhiññāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsatiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicāraṇaṃ upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pītiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhaṃ abhisandanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tiraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṃ pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṃ phassaṇaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyanaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhatatṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇantarikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vivaṭṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vatthuṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ bhummaṭṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ āramaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ cariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇaṭṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittaṃ cittaṭṭho, S.

⁴ cittaṃsānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetuṭṭho, M.

⁶ vattuṭṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmaṭṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañ-
 jānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandan-
 attho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuṭṭicanattho³
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte yānikatatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukat-
 attho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitatttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paricitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāraddhattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūratttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte susamuggatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvi-
 muttattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte anubujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjhan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjhanattho abhiññeyyo;
 ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sam-
 bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte ujjoṭanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocanaṭṭho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho
 abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo;
 vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo;
 virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² vimuccanattho, S.

³ vattukatatttho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S.

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vossaggaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa viparīṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo ; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vossaggaṭṭho, M.

² palibodhanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhi-jānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pari-jānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo, abhiññeyyo, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmoj-jaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catut-thajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñ-caññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevaśaṇñānaśaṇñāya-tanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, veyyānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmanupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivaṭṭanānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmimaggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upaṭṭhānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upaṭṭhānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammāditṭhi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutṭhānatthena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājivo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upaṭṭhānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipateyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upaṭṭhānatthena satipatṭhānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammappadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijghanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena ditṭhi-

¹ tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyyā; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeeyyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeeyyā, pariccāgatthēna vimutti abhiññeeyyā, samucchedaṭṭhēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, chando mūlaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyo, manasikāro samutthāṇaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyā, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyo, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyā, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhēna¹ abhiññeeyyā, vimutti sārattaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyyaṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattaṭṭhēna² ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyyā’ ti sotāvaḍḍhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṇ ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyyā’ ti sotāvaḍḍhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeeyyā, nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeeyyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeeyyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeeyyā, cha ajjhakkikāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeeyyā, satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo; attha dhammā pariññeeyyā, attha loka-dhammā; nava dhammā pariññeeyyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeeyyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbhaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbhaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ, rūpā pariññeeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catattharaṭṭhēna, S.; taduttaraṭṭhēna, K.

² tañ ñātattaṭṭhēna, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . gāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosaṃphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saṅkhārā pariññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ñāṇaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādhammavipassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādhammavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vivattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāṃimaggam paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāṃimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāṃimaggam paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa anāgāṃimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesam yesam dhammānam paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānam, tampaṇanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇan ti.

64. Katham 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānam, tampaṇanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇam?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānussayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānam paṭipassadhippahānam; samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāṃimaggam bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānam etaṃ nissaraṇam yadidaṃ nekkhammam, rūpānam etaṃ nissaraṇam yadidaṃ āruppam, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannam nirodho tassa nissaraṇam. Nekkhammam paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppam paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodham paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni ; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadaṅgappahānaṃ, samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ : vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pahātabbaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ, rūpā pahātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saddā pahātabbā ; ghānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, gandhā pahātabbā ; jivhā pahātabbā, rasā pahātabbā ; kāyo pahātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā ; mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātabbā ; manoviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, manosamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyaśānatṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; tañ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Ime dhammā pahātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Tatiya bhāṇavāraṃ.

¹ pahanam pativedham, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-hānaṃ, taṃpajānanaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā; dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca; tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi; cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā; pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāvetabbā, cha anussatiṭṭhānāni; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā, satta bojjhaṅgā; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasipāyatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiya ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhāvanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā; rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā. Catasso bhāvanā; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābhabhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? 'Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekasatṭhena

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatthēna samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatthēna dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

'Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammāditṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājivassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsaṭiṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṭiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (!), S.

³ S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

78. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thinamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-mavavatthānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato dutti-yajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘piṭiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-thajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattivasena jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghāṇasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmanupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anati-
vattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānu-
passanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādharmavipasa-
sanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘sammohābhinevesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāṇadassana-
vasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘ālayā-
bhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā
añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā
añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭanā-
nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimagga-
vasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimagga-
vasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘anusahagata kilese pajahato anāgāmimagga-
vasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘sabbakilese pajahato ara-
hattamagga-
vasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā:
evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-
driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañc’ in-
driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā

... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañño' indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti,' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññāṇaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhuṃ ... pe ... jarāmarapaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, tampaṇanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Catutthabhaṇavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, tampaṇanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, akuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-
vabalāni; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekkhā dhammā.

78. Sabbam bhikkhave sacchikātabbam. Kiñ ca bhik-
khave sabbam sacchikātabbam? Cakkhum bhikkhave
sacchikātabbam, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññāṇam
sacchikātabbam, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṁ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā
dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, taṁ pi sacchikātab-
bam; sotaṁ sacchikātabbam, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṁ sacchikātabbam, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññāṇam sacchikātabbam,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṁ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā
adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, taṁ pi sacchikātabbam. Rūpaṁ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṁ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṁ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññāṇam passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . .
pe . . . jarāmaraṇam . . . pe . . . amatogadham nib-
bānaṁ pariyosānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti;
tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṁ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇam.

Kathaṁ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,² Ime dhammā
ṭṭhītibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṁ, tampa-jānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇam?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṁ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santīṭṭhati, ṭṭhītibhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhā-
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātatt̐hena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
nat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̐hitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena, dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena,
anattā asāraikat̐thenāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena,
dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena, anattā asāraikat̐thenāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; tañ ñātatt̐-
thēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-
saccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, marāṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vip̐payogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādāna-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko ? Yo² ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa silabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phutṭhaśsa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antopariśoḷo cetaso pariññhāyanaṃ domaṇassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa silabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phutṭhaśsa ādevo paridevo ādevanaṃ paridevanaṃ ādevitattaṃ paridevi-tattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanaṃ lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyaśamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyaśamphassaajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domaṇassaṃ ? Yaṃ cetasiḷaṃ asātaṃ cetasiḷaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosaśmphaśsajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosaśmphaśsaajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domaṇassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa silabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phutṭhaśsa āyāso upāyāso āyāśanā upāyāśanā āyāśitattaṃ upāyāśitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyeḷi śampayogo dukkḷo ? Idha

¹ kalevarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyuntī; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

88. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭrābhinandini, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

² S. M. omit vā.

³ M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vataṇhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke, cakkhusamphassa loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassa loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke, rūpasaññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasaññā loke, rūpasāñcetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke, rūpataṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammataṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṇis-saggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahīyamānā pahīyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jivitaṃ kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayam vuccati sammāsamādhi. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānam pajānattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānam, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānam. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñānam.

I. 2.

1. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñānam?

Pañca sīlāni — pariyantapārisuddhisīlam ariyanta-pārisuddhisīlam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlam.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlam? Apūpa-sampannānam pariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam pariyantapārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ ariyantapārisuddhisīlam? Upasampannānam ariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyantapārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānam kusala-dhamme yuttānam sekhapariyante¹ paripūrakārīnam kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānam pariccattajīvitānam—idam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam? Sattannam sekkhānam—idam aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakaṇaṃ khināsavānaṃ Paccekabuddhānaṃ Tathāgataṇaṃ Arahantaṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ—idaṃ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ.

2. Atthi sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ अपरियन्ताṃ.

Tattha katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ ? Atthi sīlaṃ lābhapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ yasapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ jīvitapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ lābhapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ lābhapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ yasapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ yasapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ jīvitapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ jīvitapariyantaṃ.

Evarūpāni sīlāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisaṃvattanikāni na avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ.

8. Katamañ taṃ sīlaṃ अपरियन्ताṃ ? Atthi sīlaṃ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni silāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati silāni? Kimsamuṭṭhānam sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānam sīlam?

Kiṃ silan ti? Cetanā sīlam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, saṃvaro sīlam, avitikkamo sīlam.

Kati silānīti? Tīṇi silāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamuṭṭhānam silan ti? Kusalacittasamuṭṭhānam

kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ ti ? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ ; pāpātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, micchādīṭṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, ālokasaññāya tīṇamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ, ṇāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭhiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāṃ, ākiñcaṇñāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākiñcaṇñāyatana-saññāṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññāṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghaṇasaññāṃ, vāyānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, viparīṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññāṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāya papīdhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhipaṇṇā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārike kilese, anāgāmimaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; pānātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippatīsārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññaṃ; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicitasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhabhanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satiraṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; pānātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, piṣuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmacchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya tṭhinamidhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhabhanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya, ñāṇena
 avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvara-
 ṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena
 pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṇaṃ, ākāśānañcāya-
 tanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-
 saññāya, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāśānañcāyatana-
 saññāya, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatana-
 saññāya, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññā-
 yatanasaññāya, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, duk-
 khānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-
 tasanñāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandīyā, virāgānupas-
 sanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa,
 paṇissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya
 ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇā-
 mānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-
 tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupas-
 sanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya
 sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañāṇadassanena sammoh-
 ābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa,
 paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivaṭṭanānu-
 passanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭ-
 ṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārikānaṃ
 kilesānaṃ, anāgāmaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ,
 arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-
 maṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo
 sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃ-
 vattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti,
 passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti,
 āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-
 likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parik-
 khāraya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā
 saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
 samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.
 Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃ-
 varapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati,
 avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ
 sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati,
 dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā ; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-cittasikkhā ; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satiraṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena . ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-bhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā ; dve samādhi—lokiyo samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi ; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-kāvicāro samādhi ; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo samādhi, tṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi, nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi ; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā, sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ āloka-pharaṇatā, paccavekkhanānimittaṃ ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, silānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, devatānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi ; satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, ‘samādhissa samāpattikusalatā, samādhissa tṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinihārakusalatā; atṭha samādhi — paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nilakasiṇavasena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohitaṇasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi; dasa samādhi — uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohitaṇasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ atṭhikaṇasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcaviṣati samādhissa samādhittṭhā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrātṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisāratṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, aniñjanaatṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ esatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'esatīti' samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n'esitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ ādiyātīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'ādiyātīti' samādhi, samaṃ ādinṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādinṇattā samādhi, 'samaṃ paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, 'samaṃ jhāyatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ jhāpetīti' samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcaviṣati samādhissa samādhittṭhā. Taññāsatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Samavaritvā samādahane paññā samādhibhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anijjanaatṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhiti-
ñāṇaṃ ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca
nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogattṭhiti ca pali-
bodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭ-
ṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.
Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅ-
khārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca
āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogattṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca
samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi
navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamup-
pannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti pac-
cayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā
viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarū-
paṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso
vedanāya, vedanā tanhāya, tanhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ
bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaraṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca
pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca sañño-
gattṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti
ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo,
jarāmarāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā
paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dham-
matṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi
addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti
ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogattṭhiti ca
palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccā-
yaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇaṃ
paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete
dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākārehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu taṇhā hetusamuppannā, taṇhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca taṇhā paṭiccasamuppannā, taṇhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo taṇhā paccayasamuppannā, taṇhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmarapaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmarapaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammassa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatiraṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatiraṃ paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā āyatiraṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammassa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe viśatiyā ākārehi tisandhiṃ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—'Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraikatṭhenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . pe . . . saññā . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraikatṭhenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . pe . . . saññā . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhavapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atītānāgatapacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ pacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ pacuppannaṃ, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo pacuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati ?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammaṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ kandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññāṇārammaṇatā : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no nīccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusaṅkamaṇā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivaṭṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vāyakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upaṭṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā; kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upaṭṭhāne kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

I. 8.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisanaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisanaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisanaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisanaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisanaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisanaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisamaṇ anuppādo nirāmisanaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisamaṇ appavattaṃ nirāmisanaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

5. Uppādaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇam ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇam santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇam pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvippanaṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhīṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Atṭhabhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhasa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Sekhasa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati; sekhasa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Vītarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, patisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appanīhitavihārena vā viharati; vītarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṃdhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhasa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṃdhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti abhinandanatthena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro ekattaṃ hoti anupas-sanaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākataṃ hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarā-gassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarā-gassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti viditattṭhena ca aviditattṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti tittattṭhena ca atittattṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatṭhena ca appahīnatṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā; K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phala-samāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavi-hārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasamāpattatthena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppaj-janti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ paṭi-saṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsaṇācāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābh-atthāya viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññānā-saññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaṇṇāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam: imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhasa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivatṭati atṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam paccayā,

ime atṭhārasa' ākāra paññāyassa paricita²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhiṃsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—' Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² pariccitā, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā gotrabhūñāṇaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhim abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyasaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himbā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivatṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivatṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivatṭitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti; dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāṇaṇcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'neva-saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcañ-ñāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

'Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbattim upa-pattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokam paridevam upāyāsam bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavat-tam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū; 'sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggam paṭi-lābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamag-gam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattat-thāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūdhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū-dhammā abyākatā, n'atthi gotrabhūdhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisā ca nirāmisā paṇihitaṃ c' appaṇihitaṃ¹
suññataṃ ca visaññuttaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ c' avuṭṭhitaṃ,
aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā
aṭṭhārasa gotrabhūdhammā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam pac-cayā,

ime aṭṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricita²

kusalo vivatte vuṭṭhāne nānāditṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuc-cati—'Bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattane paññā gotrabhūñāṇam.'

¹ paṇhitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭ-

thi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī olārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

8. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇan tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

² samodahe, S.

³ ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggaḥṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi olārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tāṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tāṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tāṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nāṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tēna vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinna-manupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbata-parāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavatṭumanu°, M. But S. has chinna-manu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi atṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭhananupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānatthēna sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna sammā-samādhī tadā samudāgato; upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayatthēna dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna viriya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepatthēna samādhī-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānatthēna upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyatthēna satībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyatthēna samādhībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭthēna paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatthēna indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyatthēna balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānatthēna sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetutthēna maggo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna satipatthānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥatthēna sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanatthēna iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathatthēna saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭthēna vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanaṭthēna yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭthēna sīlavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanaṭthēna dīṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭthēna vimokkhā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgatthēna¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṁ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpatti phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṁ tadā samudāgataṁ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṁ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmi maggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmi maggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmi phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahatta maggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṁ tadā samudāgataṁ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṁ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahatta phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṁ tadā samudāgataṁ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ¹ dhamme vavattethi?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, ghāṇaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, manāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgataṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavattethi, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ’ ti vavattethi, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti vavattethi; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattethi no niccato, dukkhato vavattethi no sukhato, anattato vavattethi no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataṃ dhamme, S. M.

² addhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati ; nirodheti, no samudeti ; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati ; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhūṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Sotāṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manasā ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Mano avijjāsambhūtaṃ ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manasā ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhataṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Ajjhattava-vatthāne paññā vatthunānante ñāṇaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gócaranānante ñāṇaṃ ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti ?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti ?

‘ Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā taṇhāsaṃbhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā kammaśambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā āhārasambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti ’ vavattheti, ‘ rūpā uppannā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā samudāgatā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti ’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘ rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā ’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento nīcacasāññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasāññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasāññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gaṇḍhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissanti' ti vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento nīcacasāññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasāññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasāññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena nāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocarānānte nāpaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katama viññāṇacariyā ?

Rūpesu ¹ dassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, ² rūpesu dassanattho cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu diṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; saddesu savanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanattho sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; gandhesu ghāyanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanattho ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; rasesu sāyanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanattho jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattho kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; dhammesu vijānanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanattho manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavip-payuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhud-rayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'suk-havipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddhaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesatṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asaṃapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramatṭhāya diṭṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā : manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atṭhena aññāṇacariyā ?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, ‘uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti aññāṇacariyā, anusayasampayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘aññāte caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘aññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti’ aññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ aññāṇacariyā.

5. Katamā ñāṇacariyā ?

Aniccānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā anattānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā nibbidānupassanattthāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattthāya, nirodhānupassanattthāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattthāya, khayānupassanattthāya, vayānupassanattthāya, vipariṇāmānupassanattthāya, animittānupassanattthāya, appaṇihitānupassanattthāya, suññatānupassanattthāya, adhipaññādhammānupassanattthāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanattthāya, ādinavānupassanattthāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā.

6. ‘Ñāṇacariyā’ ti. Ken’ atthēna ñāṇacariyā ?

‘Nirāgā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nidosā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nimohā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nimānā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā,

‘nidiṭṭhi caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ni-uddhaccā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nivicikicchā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nānusatthā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘rāgavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dosavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘mohavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘mānavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘diṭṭhi-vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘anusayavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ñāte caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti’ ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

‘Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyā’ ti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmim antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetṭhato Brahmaloḥaṃ pariyaṇtaṃ karitvā uparito Akaniṭṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etaṣmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpaṇṇassa vā upapaṇṇassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasiḱā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetṭhato ākāsaṇāṇīkāyatanūpage Deve pariyaṇtaṃ karitvā uparito nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇīkāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etaṣmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpaṇṇassa vā upapaṇṇassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasiḱā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaḡhalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappaḡdhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaṇṇāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsaṇi, cattāri saṅgahavattḡhūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Taṇ ṇātaṭṭḡhena ṇāṇaṃ, paḱānanaṭṭḡhena paṇṇā ; tena vuccati—'Catudhammavavattḡhāne paṇṇā bhūminānatte ṇāṇaṃ.'

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavattḡhāne paṇṇā dhammanānatte ṇāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattḡheti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalato vavattḡheti, akusalato vavattḡheti, abyākatato vavattḡheti ; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattḡheti, abyākatato vavattḡheti ; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattḡheti, abyākatato vavattḡheti ; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattḡheti abyākatato vavattḡheti.

¹ S. omits from kāmāvacare to pīṭimaṇassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṃ ca vipākaṃ ca kiriyaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāpaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmarapaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarapaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite cित्ते yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati parilāhanānattaṃ, parilāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ, pariyesanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ nātattṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte nāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā nātattṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattṭhe¹ nāṇaṃ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā nātā honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ nātattṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā nātattṭhe nāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattṭhe nāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe nāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattṭhe nāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattṭhe nāṇaṃ.’

¹ nātattṭhena, tīraṇattṭhena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyābalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhībalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyābalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhībalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho ; añño upa-
tthānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nāṇā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nāṇā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte
pañña atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā ; aññā
dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nāṇā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nāṇā niruttiyo
paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte pañña nirut-
tipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni ; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nāṇā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nāṇā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte
pañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājivo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsaṭi
dhammo, sammāsamādhī dhammo ; añño sammādiṭṭhi
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño
sammā-ājivo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño
sammāsaṭi dhammo, añño sammāsamādhī dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nāṇā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nāṇā
dhammā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte
pañña dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho ; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, añño pariggaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānattho attho, añño avikkhepattho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ vihāranānatte paññā vihāratthe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittaṃ samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayan̄ bhayati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; rūpābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam̄ . . . pe . . . saññānimittam̄, saṅkhāranimittam̄, viññāṇanimittam̄, cakkhunimittam̄ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañananimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, animitto vihāro ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, appaṇihito vihāro ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarañananimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarañananimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro ; añña animittā samāpatti, añña appaṇihitā samāpatti, añña suññatā samāpatti ; añña animittā vihārasamāpatti, añña appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, añña suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti ; iti paṭhamam samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti : tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti : katame te āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti ?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepasasena, dhammavavatthānasasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmojavasena, paṭhamajjhānasasena, dutiyajjhānasasena, tatiyajjhānasasena, catutthajjhānasasena, ākāsaññāyatana-samāpattivasena, viññāṇaññāyatana-samāpattivasena, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattivasena, paṭhavikasīnasasena, āpokasīnasasena, tejokasīnasasena, vāyokasīnasasena, nilakasīnasasena, pītakasīnasasena, lohītakasīnasasena, odātakasīnasasena, ākāsakasīnasasena, viññāṇakasīnasasena, Buddhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānussativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devatānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena, kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-saññāvasena, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyītakasaññāvasena, vikkhītakasaññāvasena, hata-vikkhītakasaññāvasena, pulavaka-saññāvasena¹ atṭhikasāññāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena, dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassāṃ assāsavasena, rassāṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sukhapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, citta-saṅkhārapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, citta-saṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ citta-saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ citta-saṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, citta-paṭisamvedī assāsavasena, citta-paṭisamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhip-pamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena citta-s' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khiyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṇ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇītādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atthena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pīṭiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpaśaṇṇaṃ paṭighaśaṇṇaṃ nānattaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākīṇcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ nītatthena nīṇaṃ, pajānanaṭthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre nīṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā nīṇaṃ?

'Dvīhi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokaśaṇṇāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena samathabalaṃ ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiya rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāsānañcāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāsāññāyatanasamāpattiya ākīñcaññāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calatī na vedhatīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya ra kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭṭi na calaṭṭi na vedhaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaajjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivattaṇānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca citta-kaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca citta-kaggatā ca. Imāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvasī samāpajjanāvasī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ samāpajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ adhiṭṭhānavasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ vuṭṭhānavasī, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahata-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattṥhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṥhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṥhānatā paññā samasīsattṥhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Sabbadhammāna' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, attṥhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, aperiyaṇṇā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattṥhānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭṥhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattṥhānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭṥhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupaṭṥhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upaṭṥhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññaṃ samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsaṇ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṇ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṇ ca ditthi, vikkhepasīsaṇ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṇ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṇ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṇ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsaṇ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṇ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṇ ca paññā, pavattasīsaṇ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṇ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṇ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattheṇa ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattheṇa paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsatthe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā sallekhatthe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palāso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātheyyaṃ, thaṃbho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccharitā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadāhanti, M.; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatthē ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattā² pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallīnattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe

¹ asallīnānetta paggahaṭṭhena, S. ² asallīnattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 81.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, at̥thārassa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, aperiyaṇṇā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññānaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhūnaṃ

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammattham sandasseti, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādattham sandasseti, thinamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññattham sandasseti, uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepattham sandasseti, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānattham sandasseti, avijjam pajahanto ñānattham sandasseti, aratim pajahanto pāmojjattham sandasseti, nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajjhānattham sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggattham sandasseti. Tañ ñātatthena ñānam pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānam.'

I. 32.

1. Katham sabbadhammānam ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānam?

'Sabbadhammānam' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathatthena anattatthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena abhijānanatthena parijānanatthena dhammatthena dhātutthena ñātatthena sacchikiriyaṭthena phusanatthena abhisamayatthena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattam, nekkhammam ekattam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam, Arahattamaggo ekattam.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhi' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sotāpattiṭhalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; sakadāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sakadāgāmiṭhalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; anāgāmiaggak-

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ ; Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato phusati, jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādiṭṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādiṭṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyaṃ atthi āyavaṃ, tasmim pi tṭhāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘ Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tṭhāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'ñānādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāpaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāpaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāpaṃ ?

'Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāpaṃ, 'byā-

pādaṃ ' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti ' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ' thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti ' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ' sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti ' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—' Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. '

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

' Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti ' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. ' Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti ' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—' Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. '

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

' Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatīti ' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ' abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatīti ' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ' ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjatīti ' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ' avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjatīti ' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ' dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ vossajjatīti ' vossagge paññā

¹ K. *has* passato ca kāmābhinivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti’ vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Dukkassa pīḷanattḥaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ santāpattḥaṃ¹ vipariṇāmatṭhaṃ parijānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘samudayassa āyuhanattḥaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogattḥaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘nirodhassa nissaranattḥaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amatattḥaṃ sacchikaronto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ² hetuttḥaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ adhipateyyattḥaṃ bhāvento vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivatṭo, cetovivatṭo, cittavivatṭo, ñāṇavivatṭo, vimokkhavivatṭo; ‘sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ saññāvivatṭo, ‘cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti’ cetovivatṭo, ‘vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ cittavivatṭo, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivaṭṭatīti’ ñāṇavivatṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivaṭṭatīti’ vimokkhavivatṭo, ‘tathatṭhe vivaṭṭatīti’ saccavivatṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivatṭo tattha cetovivatṭo, yattha cetovivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo tattha cittavivatṭo, yattha cittavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo tattha ñāṇavivatṭo, yattha ñāṇavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo tattha vimokkhavivatṭo, yattha vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saccavivatṭo, yattha saccavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo. Tañ ñātattḥena

¹ S. omits santāpattḥaṃ.

² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Tathatthē paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatthē paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati ; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhividhāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti ; so anekavihiṭaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uḍake, uḍake pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī saṇuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatthē paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriya-samādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimam-sāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, saṃhasaṇhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, heṭṭhimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñāpāya² cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dībbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde supāti, dībbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dure ca santike ca. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvippāra°, M.

² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyañānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānaśaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaṇiyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaṇiyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyañānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asaṃāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyañānaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānat-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahassaṃ pi, jātisatasahassaṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapaṇṇo' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuṇāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyaṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ² cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā kammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāya-duccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā kammūpage satte pajānāti. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhavatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññasāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññasāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññasāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ aparīyānatthēna, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ tñānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatthānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā tñapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni atth' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatthā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatthānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti tñapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni atthindriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatthā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayagāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahagatā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagga-haparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheppaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahagatā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaśeso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaśeso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaśeso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusattṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkhasa pīḷanatṭho saṅkhataṭṭho santāpatṭho vipariṇāmatṭho pariññattṭho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanattṭho nidānatṭho saññogattṭho palibodhatṭho pahānatṭho; nirodhassa nissaranattṭho vivekatṭho asaṅkhataṭṭho amataṭṭho sacchikiriyaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānatṭho hetuttṭho dassanatṭho adhipateyyatṭho bhāvanattṭho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ?

¹ pariññātattṭho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabbhaya uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattamaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanam, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodha ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atth-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ;
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dham-
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttip-
 pabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthap-
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttip-
 pabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-
 bhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāṇaṃ ?
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-
vino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo
mahārajakkho; āraddhaviriyo puggalo apparajakkho,
kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upaṭṭhitassati³ puggalo
apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samā-
hito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo
mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-
driyo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusito puggalo
mudindriyo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭ-
ṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo
tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro;
āraddhaviriyo puggalo svākāro, kusito puggalo dvākāro;
upaṭṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo
dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo
dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo
dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-
payo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusito
puggalo duviññāpayo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo,
muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānaṃ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upaṭṭhitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, mutthassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññānaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā: attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmim ca loke imasmim ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte nānam.

¹ vippatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sattānañ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo ?

‘Sassato loko’ ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ ti vā; ‘antavā loko’ ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ ti vā; ‘tañ jīvañ tañ sarīrañ’ ti vā, ‘aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīrañ’ ti vā; ‘hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā; ‘hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā. Iti bhavaditṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaticcasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñāṇaṃ kāmāñ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo kāmāgaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto’ ti kāyāñ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto’ ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto’ ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto’ ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto’ ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññaāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto’ ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo ?

Satt’ ānusayā : kāmārāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmārāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamañ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, parittabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitum kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitum kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāpaṃ.

¹ payirūṇ°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihiraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvahehi : uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channam vaṇṇanam nīlanam pītakānam lohitaṇṇam odātānam mañjetṭhānam¹ pabhassarānam. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyam vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyam kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyam vā kappeti; nimmito seyyam kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idam Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñānam.²

I. 54.

1. Katamam Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñānam?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapatipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāno³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetṭhānam, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāno, S. attāno, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbam pahāya gamaniyan' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇhādāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'atāpo¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānam uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjarapakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyonandho tantākulajāto⁵ gulāgunṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyam duggatim vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatiti' passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakalibhūto'⁷ ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohajāto⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jaṭam vijaṭitā aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsaṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsāññojanena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M. ; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M. ; avijjavisatosa°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajātaṭatito, M. ; mohatāṭatito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusāto, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'diṭṭhisanghātaṇṇamukko . . . pe . . . 'diṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhihato³ lokasan-
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito loka-
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāra-
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'paccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-
 bandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccharita-
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-
 bādhapatiṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ loka-
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapati-
 ṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāsaṃsārapatiṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci saṃsārā mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ ullito, M.; uṇhito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso niccapiṇāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvihi ditṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tihi duccaritehi vippaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḷho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmaguṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; niccapatāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandho, K. ; maccubandho, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhando, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi uṇṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavattthūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi uṇṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavattthūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavattthūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattthukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattthukāya antaggāhikāyaditṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhasatatāṇhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsaṭṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atinṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikaditṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyaditṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretum, mutto mocetum, danto dametum santo sametum, assattho assāsetum,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānam Buddhānam Bhagavantānam sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiya ñāṇaṃ.

I. 55.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutañāṇaṃ ?

'Sabbam saṅkhataṃ asaṅkhataṃ anavaśesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.⁵

'Atītaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

'Anāgataṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

'Paccuppannaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ taṃ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ assāsetum, M. ⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvaranaṃ ñāṇaṃ, K.S.

⁶ etaṃ sabbam, S.; etaṃ sabbam taṃ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits taṃ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahāṇassa¹ pahāṇatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K.; parihānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭhaṃ
taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte
ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
. . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ . . . pe
. . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

6. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samāvakassa sabrahma-
kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ,
'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atthena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ Buddha-
ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
sambhide ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
Buddhañāṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sabbañ-
ñutañāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ Buddha-
ñāṇaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
dasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ³ attha ñāṇāni sāvakaśa-
dhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapaṭtaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
M. and K., the latter having the following note—ñeyyaṃ
ti pi pātho.

³ K. inserts ādito before attha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesitāṃ anuvicaritāṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbāṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

N ā ṇ a k a t h ā n i ṭ ṭ h i t ā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DIṬṬHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā diṭṭhi?¹ Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhi-pariyuṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhiyo?

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā? Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti?

Kā diṭṭhīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.²

Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānānīti? Atṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānānīti? Atṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhiyo ti? Soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā ti? Tīṇisaṭaṃ³ diṭṭhābhinivesā.

Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

¹ K. omits Kā diṭṭhi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

³ Tīṇisaṭaṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatanhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatanhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatanhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavīdhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . tejodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . vāyodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavikasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nilakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pitakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohitakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . tacaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . aṭṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiṇṇjaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagūṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pubbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assum . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhudhātuṃ rūpadhātuṃ cakkhuviññāpadhātuṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātuṃ saddadhātuṃ sotaviññāpadhātuṃ . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātuṃ gandhadhātuṃ ghānaviññāpadhātuṃ
 . . . pe . . . jivhādhātuṃ rasadhātuṃ jivhāviññāpa-
 dhātuṃ . . . pe . . . kāyadhātuṃ phoṭṭhabbādhātuṃ
 kāyaviññāpadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātuṃ dhamma-
 dhātuṃ manoviññāpadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātuṃ arūpadhā-
 tuṃ kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ viññāpañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ nāmarūpaṃ salāyatanāṃ phassaṃ vedanāṃ taṇhāṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhupādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditaṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M. ³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchāditṭhi, sakkāyaditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassataditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā uccheda-ditṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānu-ditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhava-ditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? At-tānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Micchā-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyavatthukāya sas-sataditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya uccheda-ditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavaditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhava-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchāditṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāya-ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthu-kāya sassataditṭhiyā paññarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhini-veso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthā-rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānaviniband-hāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavā-dapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tīṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā ? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā atṭhaḥi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti ; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥbo na bhajitaḥbo na payirūpaṣitaḥbo. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo ; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsam. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve’va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṇ c’eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattam⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṇ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṇ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatakibijaṃ vā tittakālābubijaṃ⁶ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittam yaṇ c’eva paṭhavīrasam upādiyati yaṇ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M. ; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakālābubijaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijāṃ hi 'ssa pāpakāṃ. Evameva micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṇ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṇ ca vacikammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṇ ca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisukaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho diṭṭhipalibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. ' Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manāṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi; añña diṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi¹ ditṭhivipatti; tāya ditṭhivipattiyā saman-nāgato puggalo ditṭhivipanno, ditṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥ na bhajitaḥ na payirūpāsitaḥ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditṭhi yo rāgo,² so na ditṭhi, ditṭhi na rāgo; aññā ditṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca ditṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhirāgo; tāya ca ditṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditṭhirāgaratto, ditṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosa-takibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yaṃ c'eva pathavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahaṇaṃ ditṭhikantāraṃ ditṭhivisukaṃ ditṭhivipphanditaṃ ditṭhisaññojanaṃ ditṭhisallaṃ ditṭhisambādho ditṭhi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo ditṭhi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhārasaḥi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññogo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mānasasāññojanam vicikicchasaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam issāsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanam anusayasaññojanam avijjāsāññojanam. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādaditṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmim vā attānam.

20. Katham rūpam attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇam attato samanupassati 'yam paṭhavikasiṇam so aham, yo aham taṃ paṭhavikasiṇam' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyadiṭṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyadiṭṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telapadīpassa, M.

⁶ acchi, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accīti ' acciñ ca vaṇṇañ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco pathavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati ' yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attañ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayaṃ pathamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attanudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nilakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohitakasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati ' yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ' Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā ' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenā² puriso evaṃ vadeyya ' Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā ' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ' Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā ' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthuṃ, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajañ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco manosamphassajañ vedanañ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajañ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhini-
vesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā vedanāvatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanañ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ sankhāre viññānañ rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attāni vedanañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attāni ayañ vedanā' ti attāni vedanañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attāni vedanañ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññañ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajañ saññañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajañ saññañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attāni ayaṃ sañña' ti attāni saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā' ti viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmim viññāṇe' ti viññāṇ-

asmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti ?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi : diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññam vatthum ; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yiṭṭhan’ ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutan’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sukata dukkatānaṃ
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi ayaṃ loko’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi loke samanabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti’ vatthum evamvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
dasamā² micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ
adassāvī sappurisa dhammassa akovido sappurisa dhamme
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ,
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viñ-
ñāpasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvatthukā, S. M., dasavatthukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasinaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasinaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasinaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā ucchedaditṭhi, ucchedaditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jivaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparaṃ māsō ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi. Ditṭhi na vatthum vatthum na ditṭhi, añña ditṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca ditṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi, antaggāhikā ditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'sañña, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāsō ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva asassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. 'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo'¹ ti antasaññi hoti: 'yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c'eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c'eva loko cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'antavā loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohitaṭakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. ‘Anantavo loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ ti anantasaññī hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. ‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. ‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. ‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. ‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. ‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. ‘N’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādaṭṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi viśatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapāṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapāṭisaññuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Oliyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsati-
yā ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchādītṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā paṇṇa-

¹ Olayanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadit-
thiyo ; ‘asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘antavā
loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘anantavā loko’
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘taṃ jivāṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘aññaṃ jivāṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘na hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato param maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
thiyo ; ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā’ ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālīsāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘ahan’ ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
pañnarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchāditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesaṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāṇaṃ yatthāyaṃ³ loko viparitasaññi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyuttṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesaṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇītaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītataṇho bhavābhavā bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvatā ditṭhiyo attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvayaṃ tittikā ca nisitako ca va tesaṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasidati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhi, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhi.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhi?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhi.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhi?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhi.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvi taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhi medhāvi taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' itīti.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhipamukhāni¹ dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā; tesam² diṭṭhisampannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akanīṭthagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te soṭāpannā; tesam² soṭāpannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassassa akanīṭthagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te soṭāpannā; tesam soṭāpannānam imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.³

Diṭṭhikathā samattā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ niṭṭhā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. Soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāpasatāni uppajjanti—atṭha paripanthē¹ ñāṇāni, atṭha upakāre ñāṇāni, atṭhārasa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu² ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidānulomañāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

2. Katamāni atṭha paripanthē' ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni atṭha paripanthē ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi uddhataṃ³ cittaṃ³ samuducittaṃ⁴ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducitaṃ, M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

⁴ samuducitaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupatacittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katāme te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā? Niyyānāvaranattthena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti ?

Assāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhe-
pagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṇ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yebi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho ; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho ; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho ; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho ; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ assāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ passāsenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K. ; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parappattiyā ti.

7. Atitānuddhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samādhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vikkhambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, līnam cittam kosajjānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam⁶ cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanatam⁷ cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānuddhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 līnam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhīyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkiliṭṭhasaṅkappo adhiccittam nappajānātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato ajjhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhipate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, linaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātaṃ cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apanātaṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abhāvitā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavitā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ
kāyo pi aphandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphanditaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ, tam vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkhenā, K.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhiṇataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekatagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṃ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṃ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṃ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavosagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandañ c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhañ c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṇ ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca samathapaṭipannaṇ ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyosānakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca. Evaṇ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannaṇ, vitakkasampannaṇ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṇ ca pītisampannaṇ ca sukhasampannaṇ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca saddhāsampannaṇ ca viriyasampannaṇ ca satisampannaṇ ca samādhisampannaṇ ca paññāsampannaṇ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kim majjhe, kim pariyosānam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam . . . pe . . . Evaṇ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannaṇ, pītisampannaṇ¹ c'eva hoti sukhasampannaṇ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṇ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṇ c'eva before pītisampannaṇ c'eva.

Tatiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiya, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya, ākiñcaṇñāyatanasamāpattiya, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhanupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vayānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādhammavipassanāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggaṃ, anāgāmi-maggaṃ, Arahatta-maggaṃ ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Arahatta-maggaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahatta-maggaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādiṣṣa tīni lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimaṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittāṃ paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjhupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanattānaṃ sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasattānaṃ sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanattānaṃ sampahaṃsanā, āsevanattānaṃ sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhasampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K. ; anārammaṇāṃ ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittam
vikkhepaṁ gacchati, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ
ca sādheti, visesaṁ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṁ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-
dantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati,
payogaṁ ca sādheti, visesaṁ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṁ upanibandhanā nimit-
tam, yathā kakacadantā evaṁ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phutṭhakakacadantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ
ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti, visesaṁ adhigacchati—
evamevaṁ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satim
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti,
visesaṁ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṁ padhānaṁ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittam pi kammaniyam hoti;
idaṁ padhānaṁ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpa-
santi; ayaṁ payogo.

Katamo viseso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayaṁ viseso.

Evaṁ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit visesaṁ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṁ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānañ ca paññāyati payogañ ca sādheti visesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
 anūpubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
 so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹
 'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso
 no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatṭhāti, yo passasati tass' upatṭhāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikārappaṭibandhā cattuppādaṭṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhiniharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhiniharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 172, 173. ² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricitā' ti.¹

'Susamāraddhā' ti. Cattāro susamāraddhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāraddhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāraddhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāraddhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāraddhā.

'Susaman' ti. Atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ.

Katamaṃ samaṃ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ ? Yaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃ ca samaṃ idaṃ ca³ susamaṃ ñātaṃ hoti iṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āraddhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāraddho,⁵ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ : tena vuccati 'Susamāraddhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti. Dighaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; dighaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā c'eva honti anuparicitā ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathaṭṭho yathattho, attasamathaṭṭho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanaṭṭho yathattho, abhiññaṭṭho yathattho, pariññaṭṭho yathattho, pahānaṭṭho yathattho, bhāvanaṭṭho yathattho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricitā, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṃ ca.

⁴ asammutthā, M. ; sammutthā, S.

⁵ āraddho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayatṭho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmañ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutañ patto balesu ca vasibhāvañ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atṭhena Buddho? 'Bujjhitā saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātena Buddho, nirupadhisaṅkhātena³ Buddho, 'ekantavītarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggam gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etañ nāmañ mātaraṁ katañ, na pitaraṁ katañ, na bhātaraṁ katañ, na bhaginiyā katañ, na mittamaccehi katañ, na ñātisālohitehi katañ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi katañ, na devatāhi katañ; vimokkhantikam etañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāpassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidañ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahaṭṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . atṭhārasa lokā: atṭhārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabbāsetīti.' Attadamathaṭṭhañ yathatthañ abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasāṅkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitṭhāpakatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇaṃ, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vippa-mutto bhāseti⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāseti ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārīsu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkkhamūlagato vā suñṇā-gāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkam abhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dighaṃ vā assasanto 'dighaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, dighaṃ vā passasanto 'dighaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ vā assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'pīṭipatiṃsaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsete ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārīsa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ, cittapaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ, samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

33. 'Idhāti.' Imissā diṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmiṃ ādāye, imasmiṃ dhamme, imasmiṃ vinaye, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, imasmiṃ pāvācane, imasmiṃ brahmacariye, imasmiṃ satthusāsane: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṃ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbāṃ etaṃ araṇṇāṃ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, mañco vā piṭṭhaṃ¹ vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṃ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṃ' ti. Vihāro adḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā ti.

'Nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

'Ujūṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Pariti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṃ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satiti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

34. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ piṭṭhaṃ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

⁴ ṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokārī hoti :¹ dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati² upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena nāṇena satokārī hoti; dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassam assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassam passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti.

85. Katham dīgham assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjam uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīgham assāsapassāsā cittam vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīgham assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatthānam sati anupassanā nāṇam, kāyo uppatthānam no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena nāṇena tam kāyam anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyanupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatiti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭi-nissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dham-mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekaras-aṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gac-chanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭha-hanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā veda-nāsamudayo' ti, 'kammaṣamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthēna vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham indriyāni samodhāneti ?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam samodhāneti, paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyam samodhāneti, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam samodhāneti, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam samodhāneti, dassanatṭhena paññindriyam samodhāneti. Ayaṁ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti.’ Yam tassa¹ ārammaṇam tam tassa gocaram, yam tassa gocaram tam tassa ārammaṇam pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam samam, cittassa avikkhepo samam, cittassa adhiṭṭhānam samam, cittassa vodānam samam.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānatṭham paṭivijjhati ; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham balāni samodhāneti ? Asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṁ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṁ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṁ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṁ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṁ samodhāneti. Ayaṁ puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K.

² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropaṇaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāṇi samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāṇi samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samutṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhiraṃ pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satiraṃ adhipateyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārāṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhānetitī.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthēna bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati?

'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittaṃ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pacca-vekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upatthāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ pariānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena dīṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīla-sikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato vīditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjānā phandānā² calānā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.

² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-paṇamanā aniñ-
janā aphananā acalanā akampanā santam sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātupaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṃ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātupaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamam olārikā saddā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhuma-saddanimitārammanattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evam va paṭhamam olārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumansi-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātupaladdhiyā, K. ; athūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ tam, M. ; na taṃ c' enaṃ, S. ; na ca tam, K.

⁴ tam ca naṃ, M. ; taṃ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimittārammanattā, K. ; °ārammanattā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāse atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāssā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassati.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ samvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha samvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccitasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsasavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsasavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Atṭha anupassane² ñāṇāni atṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭividditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato, satiṃ upaṭṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahātabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭividditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . . pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī'³ assasissāmīti³ sikkhati,³ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātañ² cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsava-sena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukha-paṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāpena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapatiñvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathañ 'cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasañkhāro? Dīghañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā; dīghañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā. Ayañ cittasañkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasañkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātañ.

paṭividditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassā-savasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsa-passāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññānam viññānak-
khandho tajjamāno² viññānadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena
viññānacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaram
mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññānam viññānak-
khandho tajjamāno viññānadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti? Dīgham assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto taṃ
cittam paṭividitam hoti. Evam taṃ cittam paṭividitam
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññānacittam
upaṭṭhānam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evam taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
thena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam saṃ-
varatthena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam passasissāmīti sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayaṃ cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāna-
cittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evam taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādaham cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādaham cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññānadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K. ; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittassa t̥hiti saṇṭhiti avat̥ṭhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipat̥ṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti,'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, dit̥ṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, abhirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upat̥ṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavat̥ṭhūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Aniccan' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' aṭṭhena aniccā? Uppādayavat̥ṭhena aniccā. Pañ cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavat̥ṭhīti, S. ; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. ‘Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe aniccānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.’ ‘Anupassatīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

63. Kathaṃ ‘Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

64. Kathaṃ ‘Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, anattatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandajāto hoti saddhādhi-nutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-passi assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi upādāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupatthānena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atthahākārehi jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā — pariccāgapāṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanāṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarāṇanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane ñāṇāni attha ca upatthānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battiṃsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokārisa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? ‘Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgānimaggena anusa-
 hagatassa kāmarāgasaññōjanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-
 saññōjanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-
 ghānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimutti-
 sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa
 mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhava-
 rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā
 uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-
 sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim
 bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-
 titi.

Ā n ā p ā n a k a t h ā s a m a t t ā .

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. II.

PREFACE

IN addition to the MSS. used in the preparation of Vol. I. of the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga,' I have consulted a palm-leaf MS. in Sinhalese character belonging to Professor Rhys Davids, which I have distinguished as S₂. Its readings approximate closely to those of S., and that both are ultimately derived from a single (Sinhalese) archetype may be inferred from numerous indications. It will be sufficient to mention *dassatāna* for *dasa thānāni* (p. 102, note 4), and the omission of *nijjhantibalaṃ* from the list of *balāni* on p. 168, that this omission is due to the carelessness of a copyist being inferable from the fact that this particular *balāni* is subsequently discussed in a later paragraph of the same Sutta.

Textual corruption of the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga,' though comparatively slight, must have begun at an early period. In *Yuganandhakathā*, ii., 1, 5 (p. 97, note 1), *all* our MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways of practising *samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ* instead of sixteen, and in entirely omitting the detailed treatment of the last three. Again, in *Vivekakathā* none of our MSS. give any account of the twelve *nissayā*, as the context undoubtedly leads one to expect (see p. 221, note 1). From these omissions we are justified in inferring the existence of an archetype (whether MS. or oral) anterior to the separate textual traditions of Ceylon, Burmah, and Siam, and from which those traditions are ultimately derived.

Occasionally we find K. representing a tradition of its own, as against S., S₂, and M., instances of which may be found in the notes on pp. 219 and 234, while a curious

example of the *mixture* of two distinct MS. traditions occurs in the *Indriyakathā* (p. 23 of this volume), where five lines of text are misplaced in M. and S., but not in S₂., as would be naturally expected.

Mrs. Rhys Davids, in her kindly notice of my edition of Vol. I. (*J. R. A. S.* for January, 1906), remarked that the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga' has apparently 'strayed from what should be its proper collection, the Abhidhammapiṭaka. There is no narrative or personal element whatever.'

The mystery is solved in the present volume, where it will be seen that the traditional opening, *Evam me sutaṃ*, occurs fairly frequently, and explains the formal inclusion of the Paṭisambhidāmagga in the Sutta-piṭaka.

I say 'formal,' because in essence the book is wholly Abhidhammistic, if one may use the word, and must be placed among the very latest of the canonical books. Not only is the treatment of the various subjects essentially scholastic in character, but whole passages are taken verbatim from the Vinaya, and from the Dīgha, Aṅguttara, and Saṃyutta collections of the Sutta-piṭaka, while a general acquaintance with the early Buddhist legends is assumed. In the *Iddhikathā* in this volume, for instance, the names of saints who possessed various kinds of *Iddhi* are given without comment, as if their stories were well known. The actual legends are given by Spence Hardy ('Manual of Buddhism,' pp. 501-504), but, unfortunately, he gives no hint as to their origin.

In conclusion, I beg to thank the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., Professor Rhys Davids for that of his two Sinhalese MSS., and the Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society for the use of the Siamese edition.

.ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

November, 1907.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

MAHĀVAGGO

| | PAGE |
|--------------------------------|------|
| IV. Indriyakathā | 1 |
| V. Vimokkhakathā | 35 |
| VI. Gatikathā | 73 |
| VII. Kammakathā | 78 |
| VIII. Vipallāsakathā | 80 |
| IX. Maggākathā | 82 |
| X. Maṇḍapeyyakathā | 86 |

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

| | |
|---------------------------------|-----|
| I. Yuganandhakathā | 92 |
| II. Saccakathā | 104 |
| III. Bojjhaṅgakathā | 115 |
| IV. Mettākathā | 130 |
| V. Virāgakathā | 140 |
| VI. Paṭisambhidākathā | 147 |
| VII. Dhammacakkakathā | 159 |
| VIII. Lokuttarakathā | 166 |
| IX. Balakathā | 168 |
| X. Suññākathā | 177 |

PAÑÑĀVAGGO

| | |
|--------------------------------|-----|
| I. Mahāpaññākathā | 185 |
| II. Iddhikathā | 205 |
| III. Abhisamayakathā | 215 |

| | PAGE |
|-----------------------------------|------|
| IV. Vivekakathā | 219 |
| V. Cariyākathā | 225 |
| VI. Paṭihāriyakathā | 227 |
| VII. Samasisakathā | 230 |
| VIII. Satipatṭhānakathā | 232 |
| IX. Vipassanākathā | 236 |
| X. Mātikakathā | 243 |
| Indices | 247 |

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

I

IV. MAHĀVAGGE INDRIYAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—‘ Bhikkhavo ’ ti. ‘ Bhaddante ’¹ ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ.

Bhagavā etad avoca—‘ Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca ?

Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ : imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni.

2. Imāni pañc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi visujjhanti ? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni paṇṇarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti.

Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pasādaniye suttante paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhati, kusite² puggale parivajjayato āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi viriyindriyaṃ visujjhati, mutthassatī puggale parivajjayato upatṭhitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatṭhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhati, asamāhite puggale parivajjayato samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhati, duppaññe puggale parivajjayato paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīraññapacariyaṃ paccavekkhato

¹ Bhaddante, M.

² kusite, M.

imehi tih' ākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhati. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pañca¹ suttantakkhandhe¹ paccavekkhato imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni visujjhanti.

3. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, dasah' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

Assaddhiyaṃ pajahanto saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti, saddhindriyaṃ bhāvento assaddhiyaṃ pajahati; kosajjaṃ pajahanto viriyindriyaṃ bhāveti, viriyindriyaṃ bhāvento kosajjaṃ pajahati; pamādaṃ pajahanto satindriyaṃ bhāveti, satindriyaṃ bhāvento pamādaṃ pajahati; uddhaccaṃ pajahanto samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāvento uddhaccaṃ pajahati; avijjaṃ pajahanto paññindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāvento avijjaṃ pajahati.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasah' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

4. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

Assaddhiyassa² pahīnattā suppahīnattā saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti subhāvitāṃ, assaddhiyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ; kosajjassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā viriyindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; pamādassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā satindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; uddhaccassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā samādhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; avijjāya pahīnattā suppahīnattā paññindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

5. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca?

¹ passādaniyasuttante, S; pañcasuttante, S.

² assaddhindriyassa, K.

Catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchedavisuddhiyo, catasso paṭipassaddhivisuddhiyo. Imehi catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

6. Katinnaṃ¹ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā. Tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Katamesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Sattannaṃ ca sekhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca. Imesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā.

Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā?² Savanena buddho Tathāgatassa sāvako khīṇāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayambhūtaṭṭhena Paccekabuddho³ bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena Tathāgato Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo. Ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā, ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Sāvatthini dānaṃ.

7. Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhin-

¹ katināṃ, M. K.

² bhāvindriyā vasena Buddho ti. S. bhāvitindriyavasena Buddho ti, S₂. K.

³ Paccekasambuddho, M.

driyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci¹ Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca assādaṃ² ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti, na-m-ete Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu c'eva³ samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca⁴ brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca pana te āyasmantā sāmāññattaṃ⁴ vā brāhmaññattaṃ vā diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye hi keci Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu c'eva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca pan' āyasmantā sāmāññattaṃ ca diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

8. Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti ?

Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti. Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti.

¹ yo hi koci, S.

³ vā, S. K. M.

² assādinaṃ ca, S.

⁴ sāmāññattaṃ, K.

Asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

9. Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Dassanattthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya

amudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānaṃ viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti.

10. Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatthānaṃ saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa

atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Dassanattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhin-

driyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upatṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

11. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti? Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa¹ anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhaariyāya vesārajjam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ saddhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti.²

Kosajjassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ viriyindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti.

Pamādassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, upatṭhānacariyāya vesārajjam satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo satindriyassa assādo hoti,

¹ assaddhiyassa paralāhassa, K.

² M. omits hoti.

yaṃ satindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti.

Uddhaccassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo
hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa
assādo hoti, avikkhepacariyāya vesārajjaṃ samādhindri-
yassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo samādhindriyassa
assādo hoti, yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ
somanassaṃ ayaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti.

Avijjāya anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti,
avijjāparilāhassa¹ anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo
hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjaṃ paññindriyassa assādo
hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti,
yaṃ paññindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ
assādo hoti, imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indri-
yānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti.

12. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indri-
yānaṃ ādinavo hoti? Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi
pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādinavaṃ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa² upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa³ ādinavo
hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa
ādinavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti,
dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena
saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti,
kosajjaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa ādinavo
hoti, aniccaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti, dukkhaṭ-
ṭhena viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena viriyin-
driyassa ādinavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādinavo hoti, pamā-
daparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anic-
caṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena
satindriyassa ādinavo hoti. Uddhaccassa upaṭṭhānaṃ sam-
ādhindriyassa ādinavo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa upaṭ-

¹ avijjāya parilāhassa, S. ² assaddhindriyassa, K.

³ satindriyassa, S.

thānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti. Avijjāya upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, avijjāparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti, imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavam pajānāti.

13. Katamehi asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti? Katamehi asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyā nissataṃ¹ hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissataṃ hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissataṃ hoti, tato panītatarasaddhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasaddhiyā nissataṃ hoti; paggaḥṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ kossajjā nissataṃ hoti, kosajjaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimataraviriyindriyā nissataṃ hoti; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ pamādā nissataṃ hoti, pamādaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatindriyā nissataṃ hoti; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ uddhacca nissataṃ hoti, uddhaccaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasamādhindriyā nissataṃ hoti; dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ avijjāya nissataṃ hoti, avijjāparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarapaññindriyā nissataṃ hoti.

Pubbabhāge pañcaḥ' indriyehi paṭhamajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭhamajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi dutiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcaḥ' indriyehi viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena

¹ nissitaṃ. S., but nissataṃ as a rule.

pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti-
 tiyā pañcah' indriyehi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena
 pañc indriyāni nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya
 pañcah' indriyehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiva-
 sēna, pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāya-
 tana samāpattiya pañcah' indriyehi aniccānupassanāvasēna
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, aniccānupassanāya pañcah'
 indriyehi dukkhānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi anattānupas-
 sanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anattānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi nibbidānupassanāvasēna pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcah' in-
 driyehi virāgānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi nirodhānupas-
 sanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nirodhānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭinissaggānupassanāvasēna
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi khayānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni
 nissatāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vayān-
 upassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vayānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi vipariṇāmānupassanāvasēna pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcah'
 indriyehi animittānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissa-
 tāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi appa-
 ṇihitānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, appa-
 ṇihitānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi suññatānupassanāva-
 sēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, suññatānupassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi adhipaññādharmavipassanāvasēna pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi yathābhūtañāṇadassanāvasēna pañc' in-
 driyāni nissatāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañcah'
 indriyehi ādinavānupassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, ādinavānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭisaṅkhān-
 upassanāvasēna pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭisaṅkhā-
 nupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vivatṭṭānānupassanāvasēna
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya pañ-
 cah' indriyehi sotāpattimaggavasēna pañc' indriyāni nissa-
 tāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañcah' indriyehi sotāpattiphala-

samāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sotāpatti-phalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmiphala-samāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi Arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, Arahattamagge pañcah' indriyehi Arahattaphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti; nekkhamme¹ pañc' indriyāni kāmaccchandato nissatāni honti, abyāpādāto pañc' indriyāni byāpādato nissatāni honti, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddhato nissatāni honti, avikkhepe pañc' indriyāni uddhaccato nissatāni honti, dhammavavatthāne pañc' indriyāni vicikicchāya nissatāni honti, ñāṇe pañc' indriyāni avijjāya nissatāni honti, pāmojje pañc' indriyāni aratīyā nissatāni honti, paṭhamajjhāne pañc' indriyāni nīvarāṇehi nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni vitakkavicārehi nissatāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni pītiyā nissatāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañc' indriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissatāni honti, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya nissatāni honti, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti, nevasaññānā-saññāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti; aniccānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni niccasaññāya nissatāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni sukhasaññāya nissatāni honti, anattānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni attasaññāya nissatāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nandiyā nissatāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni rāgato nissatāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni samudayato nissatāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ādānato nissatāni

¹ nekkhamme, S. K.

honti, khayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ghanasaññāya nissatāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni āyuhanato nissatāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissatāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nimittato nissatāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni paṇidhiyā nissatāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni abhinivesato nissatāni honti, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya pañc' indriyāni sārādānābhinivesato¹ nissatāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañc' indriyāni sammohābhinivesato nissatāni honti, ādinavānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissatāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni appaṭisaṅkhāya nissatāni honti, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni saññogābhinivesato² nissatāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañc' indriyāni ditṭhekaṭṭhehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni oḷārikehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni anusahagātehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilesehi nissatāni honti. Sabbesaññeva khīnāsavānaṃ tattha tattha pañc' indriyāni nissatāni c'eva honti sunissatāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Imehi atītisatāṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; imehi atītisatāṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

S ā v a t t h i n i d ā n a ṃ .

14. Pañc' imāni Bhikkave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Cātūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu. Ettha saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ?

¹ sārābhinivesato, M.; ālayābhinivesato, S.

² sarasāgābhinivesato, N.; saññohotinivesato, S.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu. Ettha viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. Ettha satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu jhānesu. Ettha samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu ariyasaccesu. Ettha paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

15. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

16. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Sappurisasaṃseve¹ sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipey-atṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam; saddhammasavane² sotāpattiyaṅge, yonisoma-

¹ sappurisavasena, S.

² saddhammasavane, S.

nasikāre¹ sotāpattiyaṅge, dhammānuddhammapaṭipattiyaṅge sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

17. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ ; uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammo-sāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

18. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni ?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ ; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne upatṭhānādhīpateyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satin-

¹ manasikāre, S.

driyassa vasena avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

19. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni ?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhipeyyatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhipeyyatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

20. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni ?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyatthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyatthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

21. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā ?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipatthānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu jhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā ?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā, catūsu sammappadhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipatthānesu,

catūsu jhānesu, catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

22. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā ?

Sappurisasaṃseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā ; saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge, yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge, dhammānuddhammapatipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

23. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā ; uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pabhānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā . . . pe . . . adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

24. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

25. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

26. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi visatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . .

avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

27. Cāro¹ ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathā carantaṃ yathā viharantaṃ² viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu thānesu okappeyyuṃ, addhā ayaṃ āyasmā patto vā pāpunissati vā.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Attha cariyāyo—iriyāpathacariyā, āyatana-cariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, nāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokuttaracariyā.³

‘Iriyāpathacariyā’ ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu.

‘Āyatanacariyā’ ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

‘Saticariyā’ ti. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu.

‘Samādhicariyā’ ti. Catūsu jhānesu.

‘Nāṇacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu.

‘Maggacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyamaggasu.

‘Patticariyā’ ti. Catūsu sāmāññaphalesu.

‘Lokuttaracariyā’ ti. Tathāgatesu Arahantesu Sammā-sambuddhesu padesapacceka-buddhesu⁴ padesasāvakesu.⁵

Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhisampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānaṃ, nāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ,⁶ patticariyā ca adhigataphalānaṃ, lokuttaracariyā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ padesapacceka-buddhānaṃ⁷ padesasāvakānaṃ.⁸

Imā attha cariyāyo.

¹ katamo cāro, M. anubuddhavihāro ca (sic), S. āro ca, S₂.

² vitthāraṇtaṃ, S. vipphāraṇtaṃ, S₂.

³ lokatthacariyā, M. K.

⁴ padese, M.; padeso, K.; sappadeso, S₂; sabbadeso, S. and K. as v. l.

⁵ sappadesu sāvakesu, S. S₂, K. as v. l.

⁶ samāpattisampannānaṃ, S.

⁷ sappadeso, S. S₂.

⁸ sappadeso, S.; padeso, S₂.

Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo.¹ Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggañhanto viriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya² carati. 'Evaṃ paṭipanno viśesaṃ adhigacchatīti' viśesacariyāya carati, 'evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatana-cariyāya carati.

Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, paṭiggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākam-mantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatīyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa.

Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

28. 'Vihāro' ti. Adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, paggañhanto viriyena viharati, upatṭhāpento satiyā viharati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

'Anubuddho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhatṭho anubuddho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahatṭho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānatṭho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepatṭho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanatṭho anubuddho hoti.

'Paṭividdho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhatṭho paṭividdho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggahatṭho paṭividdho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānatṭho paṭividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepatṭho paṭividdho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanatṭho paṭividdho hoti.

'Yathā carantan' ti. Evaṃ saddhāya carantaṃ, evaṃ viriyena carantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā carantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā carantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya carantaṃ.

'Yathā viharantan' ti. Evaṃ saddhāya viharantaṃ, evaṃ viriyena viharantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā viharantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā viharantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya viharantaṃ.

¹ S. omits aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo.

² viññāpena, K.; viññānacarati cariyā, S₂.

‘Viññū’ ti. Viññū vibhāvī medhāvī paṇḍitā buddhi-sampannā.

‘Sabrahmacārī’ ti. Ekakammaṃ¹ ekuddeso sama-sikkhatā.²

‘Gambhīresu ṭhānesūti.’ Gambhīrāni ṭhānāni vuccanti jhānāni³ ca vimokkhā ca samādhi⁴ ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paṭisambhidā ca.

‘Okappeyyun’⁵ ti. Saddaheyyum⁶ adhimucceyyum.⁷

‘Addhā’ ti. Ekaṃsavacanam etaṃ, nissamaṃsavacanam etaṃ, nikkaṃkhavacanam etaṃ, advejjhavacanam etaṃ, adveḥhakavacanam etaṃ, niyogavacanam⁸ etaṃ, apaṇṇa-kavacanam etaṃ, avatthāpanavacanam etaṃ ‘addhā’ ti.

‘Āyasmā’ ti. Piyavacanam etaṃ, garuvacanam etaṃ, sagāravasappatissādhivacanam ‘āyasmā’ ti.

‘Patto vā’ ti. Adhigato.

‘Pāpuṇissati vā’ ti. Adhigamissati.

P ā r i p u ṇ ṇ a n i d ā n a ṃ.

29. Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam, viriyindriyam, satindriyam, samādhindriyam, paññindriyam. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni. Imāni pañc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi datṭhabbāni? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni chah’ ākārehi. Ken’ atthena datṭhabbāni?⁹ Ādhipateyyatthena ādivisodhanatthena adhimattatthena adhiṭṭhānatthena pariyādānatthena patiṭṭhāpakatthena.

30. Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatthena indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Assaddhiyam pajahato adhimokkhādhīpateyyatthena saddhindriyam datṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena pagga-hatthena viriyindriyam datṭhabbam, upatṭhānatthena satin-

¹ ekaṃ kammaṃ, S.

² samasikkhātā, K.

³ jhānā, S. M.

⁴ samādhi, S. M.

⁵ ekappeyyan ti, S.

⁶ mattaheyyan ti, S. S₂.

⁷ adhipaccayum, S. S₂.

⁸ niyyānikavacanam, K.

⁹ M. S. S₂. repeat these three words after katih’ ākārehi datṭhabbāni above.

driyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kosajjaṃ pajahato paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena sadhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; pamādaṃ pajahato upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; udhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; avijjaṃ pajahato dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena adhimokkhādhīpateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena . . . pe

. . . thīnamiddham pajahato ālokasaññāvasena . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahato Arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyatthēna saddhindriyam dātthabham . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyam dātthabham. Evaṃ ādhipateyyatthēna indriyāni dātthabbāni.

31. Kathaṃ ādivisodhanatthēna indriyāni dātthabbāni?

Adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyam assaddhiyam saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, paggahatthēna viriyindriyam kosajjam saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi viriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā, upatthānatthēna satindriyam pamādam saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi satindriyassa ādivisodhanā, avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyam uddhaccam saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, dassanatthēna paññindriyam avijjam saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi paññindriyassa ādivisodhanā.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmaccchandaṃ saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādaṃ saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddham saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā.

Evaṃ ādivisodhanatthēna indriyāni dātthabbāni.

32. Kathaṃ adhimattatthēna indriyāni dātthabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyassa¹ pahānāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditthekatthānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, olārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, aṇusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati,¹ chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjam uppajjati, pāmojjasena

¹ The five following lines from *assaddhiyassa pahānāya* to *sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati* occur in S. and M. at the end of sec. 32, after *ime dve vossaggā*.

saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pāmojjavasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati, sukhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati, saṃvegavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; saṃvejitvā¹ cittaṃ samādahati, samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā samāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti, paggaḥavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā paggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhati, upekkhāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimokkhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vimuttattā² te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; bhāvitattā tato³ paṇītatare vivaṭṭanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vossajjitattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā—pariccāgavossaggo ca pak-khandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti’ pariccāgavossaggo, ‘nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pak-khandatīti’ pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

88. Viriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, kosaj-jassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, kosajjaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . satindriyassa

¹ saṃvejetvā, K.; saṃvedhitvā, S.

² vimuttatthā, S. and K. as v. l.

³ tatho, S.; vato, M.

bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, pamādassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, pamādaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, uddhaccaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . paññindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, avijjāya pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . avijjāparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, pāmojjasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati, sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati, saṃvegavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; saṃvejitvā cittaṃ samādahati, samādhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā samāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā paggaṇhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhati, upekkhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; upekkhavasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimokkhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; bhāvitattā tato paṇitatare vivaṭṭanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vossajjitattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā — pariccāgavossaggo ca pakkhandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca paricca-

jatīti' pariccāgavossaggo, 'nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

Evam adhimattatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Bhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam.

34. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati; pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . .

Evam adhiṭṭhānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

35. Kathaṃ pariyaḍānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ pariyaḍiyati, assaddhiyaparilāhaṃ pariyaḍiyati; paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ pariyaḍiyati, kosajjaparilāhaṃ pariyaḍiyati; upaṭṭhānatthēna satindriyaṃ pamādaṃ pariyaḍiyati, pamādaparilāhaṃ pariyaḍiyati; avikkhepaṭṭhēna samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ pariyaḍiyati, uddhaccaparilāhaṃ pariyaḍiyati; dassanaṭṭhēna paññindriyaṃ avijjaṃ pariyaḍiyati, avijjāparilāhaṃ pariyaḍiyati.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmaccandaṃ pariyaḍiyanti, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādaṃ pariyaḍiyanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese pariyaḍiyanti.

Evam pariyaḍānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

36. Kathaṃ patitṭhāpakatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Saddho saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patitṭhāpeti, sadhassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patitṭhāpeti; viriyavā viriyindriyaṃ paggahe patitṭhāpeti, viriyavato viriyindriyaṃ paggahe patitṭhāpeti; satimā satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patitṭhāpeti, satimato satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patitṭhāpeti; samāhito samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti; paññavā paññindriyaṃ dassane patitṭhāpeti, paññavato paññindriyaṃ dassane patitṭhāpeti.

Yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitṭhāpeti,

yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitṭhāpeti ;
 yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitṭhāpeti ; yogā-
 vacaro pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitṭhāpeti ;
 yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti . . . pe
 . . . yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitṭhāpeti,
 yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitṭhāpeti.

Evam patitṭhāpakatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

37. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti ?

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti ?

Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto sattahi ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto atṭhahi ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto dasahi ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

38. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi sattah'
 ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammanūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanim-
 ittūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpatṭhānakusalo
 hoti, avikkhepūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpatṭhānakusalo
 hoti, sampahaṃsanūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto imehi
 sattah' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi atṭhah' ākārehi
 upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammanūpatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . .
 upekkhūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, ekattūpatṭhānakusalo hoti.
 Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto imehi atṭhah' ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi
 upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalo¹ hoti. Vitarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

89. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Vitarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

40. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato² anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyuhanānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vipariṇāmaṃ upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; animittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto imehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi

¹ cittupaṭṭhānakusalo, K.; S. omits.

² aniccato, S.

upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . suññatūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupatṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇupatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ñāṇupatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupatṭhānakusalo hoti ; visaññogūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, sañño-gānupatṭhānakusalo hoti ; nirodhūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvanto imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇupatṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti, samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti, samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

41. 'Indriyāni samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti ?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti . . . pe . . . samathanimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena pagga-hanimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena avikkhepūpatṭhānakusalavasena obhāsūpatṭhānakusalavasena¹ sampahaṃsanūpatṭhānakusalavasena upekkhūpatṭhānakusalavasena ekattūpatṭhānakusalavasena ñāṇupatṭhānakusalavasena vimuttūpatṭhānakusalavasena² aniccato upatṭhānakusalavasena niccato anupatṭhānakusalavasena dukkhato upatṭhānakusalavasena sukhato anupatṭhānakusalavasena . . . pe . . . nirodhūpatṭhānakusalavasena saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalavasena³ indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

¹ K omits.

² cittūpatṭhāna,° K.

³ K. omits.

42. Catusatthiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa aññindriyassa aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati, sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

43. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatthānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānana-parivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmīno honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatthā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va² tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalaṃ khaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalaṃ khaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalaṃ khaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti ṭhapetvā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalaṃ khaṇe aññā-

¹ abhisandana°, M.; abhisanta°, S. S.

² ca, S. M.

tāvindriyassa imāni atṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti . . . pe . . . Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni atṭhakāni¹ catusatṭhi honti.

44. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo. Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Na tassa aditṭham² idh' atthi³ kiñci

atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbāṃ

sabbāṃ⁴ abhiññāsi⁵ yad atthi neyyāṃ.⁶

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.⁷

'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anāvaranañāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni; imesaṃ cuddasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

45. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhatṭho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḥatṭhena viryindriyaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ.

'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho ditṭho vidito sacchikato

¹ atṭh' atṭhakāni, K. ; atṭhavīsatikāni, S₂.

² additṭham, M. S₂. ; adhitṭham, S.

³ S. omits idh' atthi.

⁴ S. omits.

⁵ abhiññatṭhi, S₂.

⁶ neyyāṃ, S₂.

⁷ Cf. I. 55, 6.

phassito paññāya, aphas-sito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthi'ti'
samantacakkhu, yaṁ samantacakkhu taṁ paññindriyaṁ,
paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṁ
. . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṁ.

'Yāvata samudayassa samudayattho . . . pe . . . yāvata
nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvata maggassa maggattho, yāvata
atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidattho . . . pe . . .
yāvata dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidattho,
yāvata niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidattho,
yāvata paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhid-
attho, yāvata indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṁ, yāvata sattānaṁ
āsayānusaye ñāṇaṁ, yāvata yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṁ,
yāvata mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṁ ñāṇaṁ . . . pe . . . yāvata
sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇa-
brahmaṇiyaṁ pajāya sadevamanussāya ditthaṁ sutāṁ mutāṁ
viññātāṁ pattāṁ pariyesi'taṁ anuvicaritaṁ manasā ñātāṁ
ditthaṁ viditaṁ sacchikataṁ phassitaṁ paññāya, aphas-
sitaṁ paññāya n'atthi'ti' samantacakku, yaṁ samanta-
cakkhu taṁ paññindriyaṁ, paññindriyassa vasena adhi-
mokkhatthena saddhindriyaṁ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthena
samādhindriyaṁ. Saddahanto paggaṇhāti paggaṇhanto
saddahati, saddahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento saddahati,
saddahanto samādahati samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto
pajānāti pajānanto saddahati; paggaṇhanto upatthāpeti
upatthāpento paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto samādahati samāda-
hanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto pajānāti pajānanto paggaṇ-
hāti, paggaṇhanto saddahati saddahanto paggaṇhāti;
upatthāpento samādahati samādahanto upatthāpeti . . . pe
. . . upatthāpento paggaṇhāti paggaṇhanto upatthāpeti;
samādahanto pajānāti pajānanto samādahati . . . pe . . .
samādahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento samādahati; pajā-
nanto saddahati saddahanto pajānāti . . . pe . . . pajānanto
samādahati samādahanto pajānāti. Saddahitattā pagga-
hitaṁ pagga-hitattā saddahitaṁ, saddahitattā upatthāpitaṁ
upatthāpitattā saddahitaṁ, saddahitattā samādahitaṁ
samādahitattā saddahitaṁ, saddahitattā pajānitaṁ pajāni-
tattā saddahitaṁ; pagga-hitattā upatthāpitaṁ upatthāpi-
tattā pagga-hitaṁ . . . pe . . . pagga-hitattā saddahitaṁ

saddahitattā paggahitaṃ; upatthāpitattā samādahitaṃ samādahitattā upatthāpitaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthāpitattā paggahitaṃ paggahitattā upatthāpitaṃ; samādahitattā pajānitaṃ pajānitattā samādahitaṃ . . . pe . . . samādahitattā upatthāpitaṃ upatthāpitattā samādahitaṃ; pajānitattā saddahitaṃ saddahitattā pajānitaṃ . . . pe . . . pajānitattā samāhitaṃ samāhitattā pajānitaṃ. Yaṃ Buddhacakkhu taṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, yaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ taṃ Buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

46. ‘Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe’ ti.¹ Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhasati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

‘Tikkhindriye mudindriye’ ti. Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

‘Svākāre dvākāre’ ti. Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

‘Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye’ ti. Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

‘Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino’ ti. Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

‘Loko’ ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatti-

¹ Cf. I. 51, 2.

bhavaloko vipattisaṃbhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko : sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā : nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca. Tayo lokā : tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā : cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā : pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā : cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā : satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā : attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā : nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā : das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā : dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā : atthārasa dhātuyo.

'Vajjan' ti. Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati.

Tatīyabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam.

Indriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

I

V. MAHĀVAGGE VIMOKKHAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNA

1. Tayo 'me Bhikkhave vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho. Ime Bhikkhave tayo vimokkhā.

Api ca aṭṭhasatṭhī vimokkhā.

Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, ajjhattivuttāno vimokkho, bahiddhāvuttāno vimokkho, dubhatovuttāno vimokkho, ajjhattivuttānā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuttānā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovuttānā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattivuttānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuttānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovuttānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattivuttānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuttānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovuttānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, 'rūpī rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'ajjhataṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'subhan t'eva adhimutto hotīti' vimokkho, ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, viññāṇāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho, samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho, sāmāyiko vimokkho, asāmāyiko vimokkho, kuppo vimokkho, akuppo vimokkho, lokiyo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho, sāsavo vimokkho, anāsavo vimokkho, sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho, nirāmisā¹ nirāmisataro vimokkho, paṇihito vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, paṇihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho, saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho, ekattavimokkho, nānat-

¹ S. K. omit.

tavimokkho, saññāvimokkho, ñāṇavimokkho, sītisiyā¹ vimokkho, jhānavimokkho, anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

2. Katamo suññato vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañ-cikkhati 'suññaṃ idaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha abhinivesaṃ na karotīti' suññato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha nimit-taṃ na karotīti' animitto vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha paṇid-hiṃ na karotīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni. Ayaṃ ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho? Catasso arūpa-samāpattiyo. Ayaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāro ariya-maggā. Ayaṃ dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho.

3. Katame ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭha-majjhānaṃ nīvaraṇehi vutṭhāti, dutiyajjhānaṃ vitakka-vicārehi vutṭhāti, tatiyajjhānaṃ pītiyā vutṭhāti, catutthaj-jhānaṃ sukhadukkhehi vutṭhāti. Ime ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsa-nañcāyatanasamāpatti rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānat-tasaññāya vutṭhāti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti ākāsa-nañcāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti, nevasaññānāsaññāya-tanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti. Ime bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?

Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyaditṭhivicikicchāsīlabbataparā-māsā ditṭhānusayā vicikicchānusayā vutṭhāti, tadanuvat-takakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sab-

¹ sātisiyā, S.

banimittehi vuṭṭhāti; sakadāgāmimaggo oḷārikā kāmarāga-saññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; anāgāmimaggo aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; Arahattamaggo rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

4. Katame ajjhattivuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime ajjhattivuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā, sakadāgāmimaggaṃ . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

5. Katame ajjhattivuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhi¹ cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . .

¹ ajjhattivuṭṭhānāpaṭippassaddhi, S. M.

catutthajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime ajjhat-tavutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . nevaśaññānāśaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime bahiddhāvutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggaśa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggaśa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmi-maggaśa anāgāmi-phalaṃ, Arahatta-maggaśa Arahatta-phalaṃ. Ime dubhatovutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

6. Kathaṃ ‘rūpī¹ rūpāni paśsatīti’ vimokkho? Idh’ ekacco ajjhattaṃ paścattaṃ nīlanimittaṃ² manasikaroti, nīlaśaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggaḥitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ³ upadhāreti, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpeti; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggaḥitaṃ katvā, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāritvā, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpetvā, bahiddhā nīlanimitta cittaṃ upaśamharati, nīlaśaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggaḥitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpeti; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggaḥitaṃ katvā, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāritvā svāvattikaṃ avatthāpetvā, āśevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Taśa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca ubhaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ’ ti, rūpaśaññaṃ hoti.

Idh’ ekacco ajjhattaṃ paścattaṃ pītanimittaṃ . . . pe . . . lohitanimittaṃ . . . pe . . . odātanimittaṃ manasikaroti, odātaśaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggaḥitaṃ karoti . . . pe . . . bahulīkaroti. Taśa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca ubhaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ’ ti, rūpaśaññaṃ hoti. Evaṃ ‘rūpī rūpāni paśsatīti’ vimokkho.

7. Kathaṃ ‘ajjhattaṃ arūpaśaññaṃ bahiddhā rūpāni paśsatīti’ vimokkho? Idh’ ekacco ajjhattaṃ paścattaṃ

¹ rūpaṃ, S. S₂.

² nīlapītaṃ, S. S₂.

³ sudhāritaṃ, S.

nīlanimittam na manasikāroti, nīlasaññaṃ na paṭilabhati, bahiddhā nīlanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittam suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpaṃ¹ bahiddhā rūpaṃ idan’ ti rūpassaññi hoti. Idh’ ekacco ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ pītanimittam . . . pe . . . lohitanimittam . . . pe . . . odātanimittam na manasikaroti, odātasaññaṃ na paṭilabhati, bahiddhā odātanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittam suggahitaṃ karoti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpaṃ² bahiddhā rūpaṃ idan’ ti, rūpassaññi hoti. Evaṃ ‘ajjhataṃ arūpassaññi bahiddhā rūpaṃ passatīti’ vimokkho.

8. Kathaṃ ‘subhan t’eva adhimatto³ hotīti’ vimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbat-tatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati, mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . karuṇāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ ‘subhan t’eva adhimutto hotīti’ vimokkho.

9. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpassaññaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññaṃ amana-sikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati.

Ayaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatik-

¹ arūpassaññi, S. S₂. K.

² arūpassaññi, S. ; but S₂. and K. have arūpaṃ.

³ adhimokkho, S.

kamma 'anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho ?

Iddha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma 'n' atthi kiñcīti' ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho ?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho ?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho.

10. Katamo samayavimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ samayavimokkho.

Katamo asamayavimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ asamayavimokkho.

Katamo sāmāyiko vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ sāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo asāmāyiko vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ asāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo kuppo vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ kuppo vimokkho.

Katamo akuppo vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ akuppo vimokkho.

Katamo lokiyo vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo lokuttaro vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo sāsavo vimokkho ? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo anāsavo vimokkho ? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā

cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ anāsavo vimokkho.

11. Katamo sāmiso vimokkho? Rūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmiso vimokkho? Arūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho¹? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ nirāmisā nirāmisataro² vimokkho.

Katamo pañihito vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ pañihito vimokkho.

Katamo appañihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ appañihito vimokkho.

Katamo pañihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho? Paṭhamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ayañ pañihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho.;

Katamo saññutto vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ saññutto vimokkho.

Katamo visaññutto vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo ekattavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ ekattavimokkho.

Katamo nānattavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ nānattavimokkho.

12. Katamo saññāvimokkho?

Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṇ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato saññāya mucatīti’

¹ nirāmiso vicāro vimokkho, S.; nirāmiso nirāmissaro vā vimokkho, S₂; nirāmisataro vimokkho, K.

² nirāmiso nirāmisavaro, S.; S₂. and K. as above.

saññāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho. Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

Ayaṃ saññāvimokkho.

13. Katamo ñāṇavimokkho ?

Siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā ?

'Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'anattānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā yathā-

bhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇa-vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ samu-dayato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'paṭi-nissaggānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'animit्तānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho.

Evam siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇa-vimokkho. Evam siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavi-mokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena. Ayaṃ ñāṇavimokkho.

14. Katamo sītisiyāvimokkho ?¹

Siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā² honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā ?

'Aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapariḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'duk-khānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhato santāpapariḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'anat-tānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato santā-papariḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nibbid-

¹ siyāvimokkho, S. ; satiyāvimokkho, S₂.

² satisiyāvimokkhā, S₂.

ānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti', sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'animittanupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'suññātānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññātānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho¹ dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Ayam sītisiyāvimokkho.

15. Katamo jhānavimokkho?

'Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti'² jhānaṃ, 'kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti'³ jhānaṃ; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti' dhammā, 'jhāpetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe ca'⁴ jānātīti' jhānavimokkho.

¹ sītisiyāvimokkho, S. S₂.

² jāyatīti, S₂. K.

³ S₂. has jāpetīti corrected to jhāpetīti.

⁴ varāne ca jāpe, S₂.; varāne jāpe, S.; jhāte ca jhāpe ca, M.; jāte ca jhāpe ca, K.

‘Abyāpādo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’¹ jhānavimokkho.

‘Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ ‘avikkhepo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘uddhaccaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘dhammavavatthānaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘vicikicchā jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘ñāṇaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘avijjā jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘pāmojjaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘aratiṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘nīvaraṇe jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe² ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho.

Ayaṃ jhānavimokkho.

16. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkho?

Siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pari-yāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘appaṇi-

¹ jhāne ca, S.; jhāne ca jhāpe ca, S₂.

² cāte jhāpe, S. S₂.

hitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pari-yāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pari-yāyena.

17. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ, nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ, animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ, suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati?

Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ catuh' upādānehi muccati, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ catuh' upādānehi muccati, animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati.

18. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Ditthupādānā sīlabbatupādānā attavādupādānā. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati?

Kāmūpādānā. Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ imā¹ ekūpādānā muccati.

Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati.

Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Yaṇ ca aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tih' upādānehi muccanti—diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā.

Yaṇ ca dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca appaṇi-

hitānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni ekupādānā muccanti—kāṃupādānā.

Yaṇ ca nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni dve ñāṇāni catūh' upādānehi muccanti—kāṃupādānā diṭṭhupādānā sīlabbatupādānā attavādupādānā.

Ayaṃ anupādā¹ cittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ.

19. Tīṇi kho paṇ' imāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti. Sabbasaṅkhāre paricchedaparivaṭṭumato² samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya,³ sabbasaṅkhāresu manosaṃmuttejanatāya appaṇihitāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suññatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya.⁴ Imāni tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti.

20. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti?⁵ Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ

¹ anupādānā, K.; S. and S₂. omiṭ.

² °parivaṭṭumato, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

³ cittasamakkhandhanatāya, S. S₂.

⁴ cittassa pakkhandanatāya, S₂.; cittasampakkhandanatāya, S.

⁵ upaṭṭhahanti, M. K.

hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo paññindriyaṃ paṭilabhati.

21. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammā-paṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā

honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

22. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhīpateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Aniccatō manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanattthēna paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanattthēna paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanattthēna paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

23. Aniccatō manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹ hoti?

Dukkhato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhi hoti?

Anattato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

¹ saddhādhimutto, K.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

24. 'Saddahanto vimutto'¹ ti saddhāvimutto, 'phuṭṭhattā sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī, 'diṭṭhattā patto' ti diṭṭhippatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatīti'² saddhāvimutto; 'jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho ti ñātaṃ'³ hoti diṭṭham veditam sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti' diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vaseṇa saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; aniccato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vaseṇa kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; aniccato

¹ adhimutto, K.

² adhimuccatīti, K.

³ ñāṇam, S. K.

manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā, añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippatto.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena, añño yeva saddhāvimutto añño kāyasakkhī añño diṭṭhippatto.

25. Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati saddhānusārī: cattār’ indriyāni tadvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār’ indriyāni tadvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār’ indriyāni bhāvitāni honti

subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci¹ saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

26. Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

27. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati dhāmmānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti;

¹ yo hi koci, S.

paññindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippatā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippatā.

28. Ye hi keci nekkhammaṃ¹ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatā.

29. Ye hi keci abyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . . ālokasaññaṃ, avikkhepaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ, ñāṇaṃ, pāmojjaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ, ākāsañācāyatana samāpattiṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-

samāpattim, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattim, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim, aniccānupassanaṃ, dukkhānupassanaṃ, anattānupassanaṃ, nibbidānupassanaṃ, virāgānupassanaṃ, nirodhānupassanaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ, khayānupassanaṃ, vayānupassanaṃ, viparīṇāmanupassanaṃ, animittānupassanaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanaṃ, suññatānupassanaṃ, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, ādīnavānupassanaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ, vivaṭṭanānupassanaṃ, sotāpattimaggāṃ, sakadagāmi-maggāṃ, anāgāmi-maggāṃ, Arahatta-maggāṃ ; ye hi keci cattāro satipatṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅge, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ ; ye hi keci aṭṭha vimokkhe bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabbhanti vā paṭilabbhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā ; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

30. Ye hi keci catasso paṭisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso vijjā paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhisanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkhaṃ pariṇānanti, samudayaṃ pajahanti, nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti, maggaṃ bhāventi, sabbe te saddh-

indriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

31. Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, abhiññāpaṭivedho¹ ca sabbadhammānaṃ, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ, pahānapaṭivedho ca sabbākusalānaṃ,² bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnaṃ maggānaṃ, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

¹ After maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, K. reads maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, sabbadhammānaṃ pariññāpaṭivedho ca, sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ pahānapaṭivedho ca, sabbākusalānaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, catunnaṃ maggānaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi, etc.

² sabbākusalānaṃ. S. S.₂.

32. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo appaṇihitavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññatavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati.

33. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,

nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

34. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ken' atthena paṭivedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle animitto vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanatthena paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appanīhito vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle appanīhito vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanatthena paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle suññato vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā, dassanatthena paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

35. Aniccato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhasa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹

¹ saddhādhimutto, K. throughout.

hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti, animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti, appaṇhitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhimatto hoti, suññatavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

36. ‘Saddahanto vimutto’ ti saddhāvimutto, ‘phuṭṭhattā sacchikarotīti’ kāyasakkhī, ‘diṭṭhattā patto’ ti diṭṭhippatto: ‘saddahanto vimuccatīti’ saddhāvimutto; ‘jhāna-phassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti’ kāyasakkhī; ‘dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho ti ñātaṃ¹ hoti diṭṭham viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti’ diṭṭhippatto.

Ye hi keci nekkhammaṃ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvisanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇhitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . . ālokasaññaṃ, avikkhepaṃ . . . pe . . . ye hi keci dukkhaṃ parijānanti, samudayaṃ pajahanti, nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti, maggaṃ bhāventi; sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇhitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatā.

37. Katih’ ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih’ ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Catūh’ ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh’ ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ

¹ viññātaṃ, M.; ñānaṃ, K.

sacchikiriyaṇapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāva-nāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . sacchikiriyaṇapaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

88. Aniccato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti¹ passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?²

Dukkato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Aniccato manasikaronto nimittaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā³ pahīyati.

Dukkato manasikaronto pavattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadan-

¹ pajānāti, K.

² saṅkhārā paṭiyati, S. S₂.

³ saṅkhā, S₂, M.

vayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Anattato manasikaronto nimittaṇ ca pavattaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṇ. Evaṇ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Yaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ yaṇ ca sammādassanaṇ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā nānatthā¹ c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā,² byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ yaṇ ca sammādassanaṇ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

89. Aniccato manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upatṭhāti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upatṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upatṭhāti?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṇ bhayato upatṭhāti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṇ bhayato upatṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṇ ca pavattaṇ ca bhayato upatṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupatṭhāṇe paññā yaṇ ca ādinave ñāṇaṇ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bhayatupatṭhāṇe paññā yaṇ ca ādinave ñāṇaṇ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññātānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññātānupassanā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

40. Aniccato manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṇ paṭisaṅkhā

¹ nanattā, S. S., and K. as v.l.

² ekattā, S. S., and K. as v.l.

ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati.

Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā¹ yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Dukkato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Dukkato manasikaroto pavattā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, appavatte cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Anattato manasikaroto nimittā ca pavattā ca cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte appavatte nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattāne paññā ye ca gotrabhūddhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattāne paññā ye ca gotrabhūddhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Dukkato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati.

Yā ca dubhatovutṭhānavivattāne paññā yaṃ ca magge

¹ muñcitūkampanā, S.

ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti?

Yā ca dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā yañ ca magge ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nāṇaṃ.

41. Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti? Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti?

Catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti. Sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti? Ādhipateyyatṭhena adhiṭṭhānatṭhena abhinīhāratṭhena niyyānatṭhena.

Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti.

Evam ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihita-vimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Evam adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihita-vimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati.

Evam abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ niyyānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena

nirodham nibbānaṃ niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodham nibbānaṃ niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodham nibbānaṃ niyyāti.

Evam niyyānatthēna tayo vimokkhā nānākhāṇe honti.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhāṇe honti.

42. Katamehi sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti?

Samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna.

Katham samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti?

'Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'yato muccati tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti³ suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño tena⁴ nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti.

'Dukkhato manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño⁵ tena nimittena animitto' ti animitto vimokkho, 'yena nimittena animitto tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe⁶ honti.

¹ adhigamatthēna, K.

² passanatthēna, S. S₂.

³ suññati, S.

⁴ yena suññatena, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. has yena suñño here.

⁶ S. omits from here to middle of sec. 45, and inserts the whole passage in sec. 2 of the following Gatikathā!

‘Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘yena suñño tena nimittena animitto’ ti animitto vimokkho, ‘yena nimittena animitto tattha na paṇidabatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño’ ti suññato vimokkho.

Evaṃ samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Imehi sattah’ ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

43. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhamukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ, atthi vimokkhānulomaṃ, atthi vimokkhavivaṭṭanā, atthi vimokkhabhāvanā, atthi vimokkhapatippassaddhi.

Katamo vimokkho? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo suññato vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘suññātānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rupe suññātānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarañe suññātānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

44. Katamo animitto vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘paṭi-nissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarañe animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarañe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho.

Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

45. Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato paṇidhiyā muccatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato paṇidhiyā muccatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā paṇidhiyā

muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'jarāmarañe animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarañe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Ayaṃ vimokkho.

46. Katamaṃ mukhaṃ?¹ Ye tattha jātā anavajjā² kusalā bodhipakkhiyā dhammā. Idaṃ mukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ? Yaṃ tesaṃ³ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ vimokkhapaccanikaṃ? Tīṇi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, tīṇi duccaritāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanikā. Idaṃ vimokkhapaccanikaṃ.

¹ sukhaṃ, S₂.

² avijjā, S. S₂.

³ tesantesaṃ, K.

Katamaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ? Tīṇi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tīṇi sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā. Idaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ.

47. Katamo vimokkhavivaṭṭo? Saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo saccavivaṭṭo.

‘Saññānanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ saññāvivavaṭṭo, ‘cetayanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ cetovivaṭṭo, ‘vijānanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ citta-vivaṭṭo, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivavaṭṭatīti’ ñāṇavivaṭṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ vimokkhavivaṭṭo, ‘tathatṭhena¹ vivavaṭṭatīti’ saccavimokkho.

Yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha citta-vivaṭṭo, yattha citta-vivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo tattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo, yattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo citta-vivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

Ayaṃ vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

48. Katamā vimokkhabhāvanā? Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, sotāpattimagassā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggassā . . . pe . . . anāgāmi-maggassā . . . pe . . . Arahatta-maggassā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ.

¹ tathatṭhe, K.

Ayaṃ vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā vimokkhapaṭippassaddhi? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiya . . . pe . . . viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya . . . pe . . . neva-saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṃ, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalaṃ.

Ayaṃ vimokkhapaṭippassaddhī.¹

Tat i ya b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ

V i m o k k h a k a t h ā.

¹ °paṭipassaddhi, S.

I

VI. MAHĀVAGGE GATIKATHĀ

1. GATISAMPATTIYĀ ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti¹ hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇa-mahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānam devānam katinam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiya ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānam brahmaṇa-mahāsālānam gahapatimahāsālānam kāmāvacarānam devānam ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānam devānam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānam devānam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti.

2. Gatisampattiya ñāṇasampayutte katamesam aṭṭhannam hetūnam paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmiṃ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā² pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmiṃ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā³ pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmiṃ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpam.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā saha-jātapaccayā honti,

¹ uppatti, S. S₂.

² kusalapaccayā, S₂.; kusalā paccayā, S.

³ akusalamūla°, S. S₂.

aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasaṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññānañ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhavīsati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyaṃ ñānasampayutte imesaṃ atṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

3. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñānasampayutte katamesaṃ atṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammasa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khāṇe jātecetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya

sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ viññāpapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇaṃ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhaviṣati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapati-mahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

4. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakammasa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā . . . pe. . . . Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetū-

naṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakummassa javanak-
khaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe jātacetanāya
sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi
saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe
jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusala-
mūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū
abyākatā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā
honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ viñ-
ñāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc'
indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,
nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisan-
dhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamañña-
paccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā
honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmaṃ ca viññāṇaṃ ca sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime
cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamañña-
paccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā
honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhaviṣati dhammā sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Arūpavacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ
paccayā upapatti hoti.

5. Gatisampattiyaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ
paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-
mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devā-
naṃ ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti
hoti? Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katināṃ hetūnaṃ pac-
cayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katināṃ
hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyaṃ ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ pac-
cayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-
mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devā-
naṃ ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti

hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

6. Gatīsampattiyaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū abyākatā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro dhammā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattār' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇaṃ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime dvādasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime chabbīsati dhammā saha-jāta-paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyaṃ nāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapati-mahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ nāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā . . . pe Khattiya-mahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ nāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatikathā samattā.

I

VII. MAHĀVAGGE KAMMAKATHĀ

1. AHOSI kammaṃ ahosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ nāhosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ n'atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko; atthi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ n'atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko; bhavissati kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, bhavissati kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko.

Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ ahosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ nāhosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ ahosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ nāhosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi

akusalam kammaṃ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammaṃ n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalam kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati akusalam kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati akusalam kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

2. Ahosi sāvajjam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi anavajjam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi kaṇham kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukkam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhudrayam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhudrayam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhavipākam kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ ahosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ nāhosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākam kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati dukkhavipākam kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko ti.

K a m m a k a t h ā.

I

VIII. MAHĀVAGGE VIPALLĀSAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNĀNI

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro ?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'sukhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'attā' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'subhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā.

2. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro ?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'aniccan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'dukkhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'anattā' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'asubhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-diṭṭhivipallāsā.

Anicce niccasaññino¹ dukkhe ca dukkhasaññino
anattani ca 'attā' ti² asubhe subhasaññino,
micchādiṭṭhiḡatā³ sattā⁴ khittacittā visaññino

¹ aniccasaññino, S. S₂.

² anattani ca attasaññino, K.; nattāti anantanīti, S.;
anattāni anattānīti, S₂.

³ micchādiṭṭhiḡatā, S. S₂. M. K.

⁴ pattā, S. S₂. M.

te yogayuttā Mārassa ayogakkhemagāmino¹
sattā gacchanti saṁsāraṁ² jātimaraṇagāmino,
yadā ca Buddhā lokasmiṁ uppajjanti pabaṇṇakā,
te imaṁ dhammaṁ pakāseṇti dukkhūpasamagāminaṁ,
tesaṁ sutvāna sappaṇṇā sacittaṁ paccaladdhuṁ te,³
aniccaṁ aniccato dakkhuṁ⁴ dukkhamaddakkhuṁ duk-
khato⁵

anattani 'anattā' ti⁶ asubhaṁ asubhataddasum⁷
sammādiṭṭhisamādānā sabbaḍakkhaṁ upaccagun ti.⁸

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampannessa puggalassa
pahinā appahinā ti. Keci⁹ pahinā, keci appahinā. Anicce
'niccan' ti saṇṇāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso
pahino;¹⁰ dukkhe 'sukhan' ti saṇṇā uppajjati, cittaṁ
uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; anattani 'attā' ti saṇṇā-
vipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; asubhe
'subhan' ti saṇṇā uppajjati, cittaṁ uppajjati, diṭṭhi-
vipallāso pahino.

Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahinā; dvīsu vatthūsu
dve vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appahinā;¹¹ catūsu¹²
vatthūsu atṭha vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appa-
hina ti.

Vipallāsakathā.

¹ ayogakkhemino janā, M. K.; ayogakkhemassa gāmino, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

² saṁsārā, S.

³ sagittaladdhake, S. S₂.

⁴ aniccaṁ aniccavā cakkhuṁ, S.; aniccaṁ aniccā cakkhuṁ, S₂.

⁵ dukkhasamuddakato, S. S₂.

⁶ anattāni anattānīti, S. S₂; anattaṁ ca anattato, K.

⁷ asubhavādasam, S.; asubhavādayam, S₂; °taddasum, M. K.

⁸ uppajjagun ti, M.; uppajjan ti, S. and K. as v.l.; uppajjanti, S₂.

⁹ ke pahinā ko ca appahinā, S. S₂. ¹⁰ bahino, S. S₂.

¹¹ pahinā, S. S₂. ¹² K. has appahinā ca catūsu.

I

IX. MAGGAKATHĀ

1. 'Maggo' ti. Ken' atthena maggo ?¹

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaatthena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya² maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; abhiropanaatthena³ sammāsāṅkappo micchāsāṅkappassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; parigahaatthena sammāvācā micchāvācāya pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca,

¹ Maggo kena maggo, S. S₂.

² uttarim paṭivedhāya, K. ; S. omits the whole clause.

³ abhiniropanaatthena, K.

saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; samutṭhānatṭhena sammā-kammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; vodānatṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājivassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . pag-gahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . uppatṭhānatṭhena sam-māsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

2. Sakadāgāmimagga-kkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammā-ditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī olāri-kassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa olāri-kassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimagga-kkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī aṇusahagatassa

kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa aṇusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa¹ avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

3. Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, vodānamaggo sammā-ājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upatṭhānamaggo sammāsaṭi, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamādhi; upatṭhanamaggo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamaggo dhanamavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamaggo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaggo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaggo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamaggo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānamaggo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyamaggo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde, akampiyamaggo sati-balaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyamaggo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhamaggo sad-dhindriyaṃ, paggahamaggo viriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhāna-

¹ rāgānusayassa, K.

maggo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanamaggo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyaṃ¹ maggo, akampiyyatṭhena balaṃ² maggo, niyyānatṭhena bojjaṅgo³ maggo; hetutṭhena maggo, upatṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānā maggo, padahaṭṭhena⁴ sammappadhānā maggo, ijghanatṭhena iddhipādā maggo, tathaṭṭhena saccāni⁵ maggo, avikkhepatṭhena samatho maggo, anupassanatṭhena vipassanā maggo, ekarasatṭhena samatha-vipassanā maggo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhā⁶ maggo; samvaratṭhena silavisuddhi maggo, avikkhepatṭhena citta-visuddhi maggo, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi maggo; muttatṭhena vimokkho maggo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā maggo, pariccāgatṭhena vimutti maggo, samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maggo; chando mūlatṭhena maggo, manasikāro samutṭhānatṭhena maggo, phasso samodhānatṭhena maggo, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena maggo, samādhi samukhatṭhena maggo, sati ādhipateyyatṭhena maggo, paññā taduttaratṭhena⁷ maggo, vimutti sārattṭhena maggo, amato-gadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena maggo ti.

M a g g a k a t h ā.

¹ indriyā, M.

² balā, M.

³ bojjaṅgā, M.

⁴ padahanatṭhena, K.

saccā, S. S.₂ K.

⁶ yuganaddhā, K.

⁷ tatuttaratṭhena, S. M.

I

X. MAHĀVAGGE MAṆḌAPEYYAKATHĀ

1. MAṆḌAPEYYAṀ idaṃ Bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ satthari¹ sammukkhībhūte.² Tividho³ maṇḍo satthari⁴ sammukkhībhūte — desanāmaṇḍo paṭiggahamaṇḍo brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

Katamo desanāmaṇḍo?

Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ,⁵ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ . . . pe . . . catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Ayaṃ desanāmaṇḍo.

Katamo paṭiggahamaṇḍo?

Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā maṇussā, ye va paṇ' aññe pi keci viññātāro.

Ayaṃ paṭiggahamaṇḍo.

Katamo brahmacariyamaṇḍo?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ — sam-māditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvacaṃ sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

2. 'Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhindriyassa

¹ satthā, M. ; sattā, S. ; satta, S₂.

² samukkhībhūto, S. S₂. M.

³ tivatta, M. ; tivimodhā, S₂.

⁴ satthari, S. S₂. M.

⁵ uttānikammaṃ, K.

adhimokkhamandaṃ pivatīti'¹ maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pagga-hamaṇḍo viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyindriyassa pagga-hamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upaṭṭhānamandaṃ satindriyaṃ pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satindriyassa upaṭṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā paññindriyassa dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

'Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasato, assaddhiyaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā saddhābalaṃ assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyabalaṃ kosajje akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satibalaṃ pamāde akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā samādhibalaṃ uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā paññābalaṃ avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

'Upaṭṭhānamandaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pagga-hamaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa pagga-hamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kasato, parilāhaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upasa-mamaṇḍo

¹ pivatīti, S. M.

passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dutṭhullaṃ kasato, dutṭhullaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasama-
maṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo samā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ
pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'paṭisaṅkhānamandaṃ¹ upekkhā-
sambojjhaṅgo appaṭisaṅkhānaṃ² kasato, appaṭisaṅkhānaṃ
kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅ-
khānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'dassanamaṇḍo
sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhi kasato, micchāditṭhiṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā sammāditṭhiyā dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'abhiropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅ-
kappo kasato, micchāsaṅkappaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sam-
māsaṅkappassa abhiropanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā micchāvācā kasato,
micchāvācaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvācāya parigga-
hamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'samutṭhānamandaṃ
sammākammanto micchākammanto kasato, micchākam-
mantaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammākammantassa samuṭ-
ṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'vodānamandaṃ
sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvo kasato, micchā-ājīvaṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā sammā-ājīvassa vodānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo
kasato, micchāvāyāmaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvāyā-
massa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upaṭṭhā-
namaṇḍo sammāsati micchāsati kasato, micchāsatiṃ
kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsatiyā upaṭṭhānamandaṃ piva-
tīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhi
micchāsamādhi kasato, micchāsamādhiṃ kasataṃ chaḍ-
ḍetvā sammāsamādhissa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti'
maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

3. Atthi maṇḍo, atthi peyyaṃ, atthi kasato.³

Adhimokkhamandaṃ saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasato,
yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ;
paggahamaṇḍo viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, yo tattha

¹ paṭisaṅkhāpanamaṇḍo, S.

² appaṭisaṅkhā, M.

³ adhimandaṃ adhipateyyaṃ adhikasaṭṭo adhikasaṭṭaṃ, S.

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upatthānamāṇḍo satindriyaṃ pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ kosajjaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Upatthānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; paggahamaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo duṭṭhullaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo appaṭisaṅkhānaṃ kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; abhiropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā micchāvācā kasaṭo, yo tattha

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; samuṭ-
 ṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto micchākammanto kaṣaṭo,
 yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
 vodānamaṇḍo sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvo kaṣaṭo, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pagga-
 hamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo kaṣaṭo, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upaṭ-
 ṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati micchāsati kaṣaṭo, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avikkhe-
 pamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhī kaṣaṭo, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

4. Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaṇḍo sam-
 māsāṅkappo, pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhāna-
 maṇḍo sammākammanto, vodānamaṇḍo sammā-ājīvo,
 paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammā-
 sati, avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī ; upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo
 satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasamboj-
 jhaṅgo, paggahamaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaṇḍo
 pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo,
 avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhāna-
 maṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ; assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo
 saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde
 akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo
 samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ ;
 adhimokkhamamaṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahamaṇḍo viriyin-
 driyaṃ, upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepamaṇḍo
 samādhindriyaṃ, dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyaṃ¹ maṇḍo, akampiyatṭhena
 balaṃ maṇḍo, niyyānatṭhena bojjhaṅgo maṇḍo, hetutṭhena
 maggo maṇḍo, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maṇḍo, pada-
 hanatṭhena sammappadhānā maṇḍo, ijghanatṭhena iddhi-
 pādā maṇḍo ; avikkhepatṭhena samatho maṇḍo, anupas-
 sanatṭhena vipassanā maṇḍo, ekaṛasatṭhena samathavi-
 passanā maṇḍo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhā maṇḍo ;
 saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi maṇḍo, avikkhepatṭhena citta-
 visuddhi maṇḍo, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi maṇḍo ;

¹ indriyā, M.

muttatṭhena vimokkho maṇḍo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā maṇḍo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti maṇḍo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, paṭipassaddhatṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena maṇḍo, manasikāro saruṭṭhānaṭṭhena maṇḍo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena¹ maṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena maṇḍo, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena maṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena maṇḍo, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena maṇḍo, vimutti saraṭṭhena maṇḍo, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maṇḍo ti.

Maṇḍapeyyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

Mahāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassa vaggassa udānaṃ bhavati.

Nāṇa diṭṭhi ca assāsā
Indriya vimokkha pañcamā
Gati kamma vipallāsā
Maggo maṇḍena te dasā² ti.

Esanikāyavaro³ ṭhapito asamo paṭhamo⁴ pavaro varo ca vaggo⁵ ti.

¹ samotanaṭṭhena, M.

² terasā, M.

³ esanikāyavasena, M.

⁴ M. omits.

⁵ varamaggo, K.

II

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. YUGANANDHAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutam.

Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghosītārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āman-
tesi. 'Āvuso Bhikkhave'¹ ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū
āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etad
avoca—'Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama
santike Arahattapattim'² byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi
etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi?

Idh' āvuso bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ
bhāveti, tassa samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvayato
maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahu-
likaroti, tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto
saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ
samathaṃ bhāveti, tassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ
bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato
bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.³

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu samathavipassanaṃ yuga-
nandhaṃ⁴ bhāveti, tassa samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ
bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāva-

¹ K. omits Bhikkhave.

² arahattapattam, S. M.; arahattapattam, S.; ara-
hattam, K.

³ byantihonti, M. K.

⁴ yuganaddham, K., with yuganandham as v.l.

yato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-honti.

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānaṃ¹ hoti. So āvuso samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ ñeva santitṭhāti sannisīdati, ekodī hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-honti. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattiṃ² byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññatarenāti.

2. Kathaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhavetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyati.’ Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dasanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākamanto maggo sañjāyati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo maggo sañjāyati, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaṭṭhanaṭṭhena sammāsati maggo sañjāyati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaḍhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

‘So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.’

‘Āsevatīti.’ Kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati,

¹ dhammuddhaccāviggahitamānaṃ, K.; °viggāhikamānaṃ, S₂; °viggāhitamāna, S.

² arahattaṃ, S. S₂.

cittam adhiṭṭhahanto āsevati; saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, viriyam paggaṇhanto āsevati, satim upaṭṭhapento āsevati, cittam samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyam parijānanto āsevati, pahātabbam pajahanto āsevati, bhāvetabbam bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evaṃ āsevati.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittam adhiṭṭhahanto bhāveti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, viriyam paggaṇhanto bhāveti, satim upaṭṭhapento bhāveti, cittam samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyam parijānanto bhāveti, pahātabbam pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bahulikarotīti.’ Katham bahulikaroti? Āvajjanto bahulikaroti, jānanto bahulikaroti, passanto bahulikaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulikaroti, cittam adhiṭṭhahanto bahulikaroti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulikaroti, viriyam paggaṇhanto bahulikaroti, satim upaṭṭhapento bahulikaroti, cittam samādahanto bahulikaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulikaroti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bahulikaroti, pariññeyyam parijānanto bahulikaroti, pahātabbam pajahanto bahulikaroti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bahulikaroti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulikaroti. Evaṃ bahulikaroti.

‘Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.’ Katham saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbata-parāmāso, imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahiyanti; ditṭhānusayo vickicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāṃmaggena oḷārikam kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāṃmaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanam

paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusahagato kāmarāganusayo patighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahiyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

3. Abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanam bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyati.’ Katham maggo sañjāyati? Dasanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

‘So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.’ ‘Āsevatīti.’ Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evaṃ āsevati.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bahulīkarotīti.’ Katham bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti. Evaṃ bahulīkaroti.

‘Tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.’ Katham saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadit̥thi vicikicchā sīlabbata-parāmāso, imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahiyanti; dit̥thānusayo vicikicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmmimaggena olārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, olāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmmimaggena aṇusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, aṇusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahiyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

4. Kathaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti? Aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . ‘Maggo sañjāyatīti.’

Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Rūpaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Vedanaṃ,

¹ vosakkārammaṇatā, S. S.₂; vavassaggārammaṇatā, M.

saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraññaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarāmaraññaṃ dukkhaṭo . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamā vipassanā, pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanā-pubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

5. Kathaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Soḷasaḥi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti—ārammaṇaṭṭhena gocaraṭṭhena pahānaṭṭhena pariccāgaṭṭhena vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena santaṭṭhena paṇītaṭṭhena vimuttaṭṭhena anāsavaṭṭhena taraṇaṭṭhena animittaṭṭhena appaṇihitaṭṭhena suññataṭṭhena ekarasatṭhena anativattaṇaṭṭhena yuganandhaṭṭhena.¹

Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhārammaṇo, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhārammaṇā. Iti ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti;² tena vuccati—ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocara. Iti gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ

¹ All MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways instead of sixteen, and in omitting the detailed treatment of the last three.

² nātivattanti, S. S.

nātivattantīti; tena vuccati — gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

6. Kathaṃ pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati —vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

7. Kathaṃ santaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī santo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ

pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—santatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi paṇīto hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā paṇītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi vimutto hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā; iti rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Iti vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

8. Katham anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham animittatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganand-

dham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbapaṇidhihi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidhihi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccam pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbābhinevesehi suñño hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjam pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhinevesehi suññā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññam nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekaraṣaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . maggo sañjāyatīti. Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti. Imehi soḷasaḥi ākārehi samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti. Evaṃ samathavipassanam yuganandham bhāveti.

9. Katham dhammuddhaccaviggahitam mānasam¹ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati.

¹ dhammuddhaccam viggamānasam, S.

‘Obhāso dhammo’ ti obhāsaṃ āpajjati,¹ tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ,² tena² uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhacca-viggahitamānaso³ hoti. So samayo,⁴ yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṇ ñeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho⁵ uppajjati, upatṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantiṃ⁶ āpajjati,⁷ tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṇ ñeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upatṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantiṃ āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso anattato upatṭhānaṃ aniccato upatṭhānaṃ dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappa-

¹ apaccatīti, S. ; aniccati, S₂. ; āvajjati, K.

² uddhaccantena, K.

³ °mānaso, S. S₂. M. ; °mānasaṃ, K.

⁴ So mayo, S. S₂.

⁵ paggāho, K.

⁶ nikanti, S. S₂. M.

⁷ āvajjati, S. S₂. K.

jānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti . . . pe Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

10. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato manasikaroto, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraññaṃ aniccato manasikaroto, jarāmaraññaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaraññaṃ anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇaṃ uppajjati . . . pe . . . nikanti uppajjati. 'Nikanti dhammo' ti nikantiṃ āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso jarāmaraññaṃ anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ, jarāmaraññaṃ aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ, jarāmaraññaṃ dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo . . . pe Evam saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evam dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti.

Obhāse c'eva ñāṇe ca
 pītiyā ca vikampati
 passaddhiyā sukhe c'eva
 yehi cittaṃ pavedhati
 adhimokkhe ca paggāhe
 upaṭṭhāne ca kampati¹
 upekkhāvajjanāya² c'eva
 upekkhāya³ ca nikantiyā.
 Imāni dasa ṭhānāni⁴
 paññāy' yassa paricīṭā
 dhammuddhaccakusalo hoti
 na ca sammohaṃ gacchati.⁵
 Vikkhipati⁶ c'eva kilissati⁷ ca
 cavati cittabhāvanā

¹ pakampati, S. ; vikampati, K ; kampati, S₂.

² upekkhāvajjānā, S. S₂.

³ ṭhāpekāya, S. ; ṭhāpekkhāya, S₂.

⁴ dassatāna, S. S₂.

⁵ sammohagacchati, K.

⁶ vikkhipati, S. ; vikkhipam eva, S₂. ; vikampati, K.

⁷ kilisati, S. S₂.

vikkhipati kilissati
 bhāvanā parihāyati,
 visujjhati¹ na² kilissati
 bhāvanā na² parihāyati³
 na ca vikkhipati⁴ cittaṃ
 na⁵ kilissati na cavati bhāvanā.⁶
 Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi
 cittasaṅkhepavikkhepaṃ⁷
 avikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ
 dasaṭṭhānehi pajānātīti.

Y u g a n a n d h a k a t h ā.

¹ vikkhipati, S. S₂. M. ; text, K.

² S. S₂. omit na. ³ pariyāyatīti, S. S₂.

⁴ vikkhipate, M. K. ; vikkhippavo, S. S₂.

⁵ S. S₂. omit na. ⁶ cittabhāvanā, S. S₂. M.

⁷ From here to the end the following are the MS. readings : cittassa saṅkhepavikkhapavigahitaṃ dasa ṭhāne sampajānātīti, M. ; cittassa saṅkhepaviggahita ānā sampajānātīti, S. ; cittassa saṅkhepavikkhepa āvikkhepanā samyojjānātīti, S₂. ; cittassa saṅkhepaṃ vikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ dasaṭṭhānehi sampajānātīti, K.

II

II. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SACCAKATHA

PARIPUṆṆAKATHĀNIDĀNAM¹

1. CATTĀR' imāni Bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri?

'Idam dukkhan' ti Bhikkhave tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhasamudayo' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhanirodho' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam.

Imāni kho Bhikkhave cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

2. Katham dukkham tathaṭṭhena² saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; dukkhassa pīlanatṭho³ saṅkhatatṭho santāpatṭho⁴ viparināmatṭho. Ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam dukkham tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; samudayassa āyuhanatṭho nidānatṭho saññogatṭho palibodhatṭho.⁵ Ime cattāro samudayassa samudayatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro niro-

¹ °nidāni, S. S₂; nidānāni, M.

² tathena, S. ³ mitṭhatṭho, S. S₂.

⁴ patṭho, S₂; S. omits.

⁵ bahulibodhatṭho, S.; bahulikataṭṭho, S₂.

dhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā : nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho¹ asaṅkhatattho amatattho. Ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam nirodho tathatthena saccam.

Katham maggo tathatthena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā : maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho² dassanattho ādhipateyyattho. Ime cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam maggo tathatthena saccam.

3. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathatthena anattatthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena. Imehi catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; dukkhassa dukkhattho tathattho, samudayassa samudayattho tathattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho tathattho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho anattattho, samudayassa samudayattho anattattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho anattattho, maggassa maggaṭṭho anattattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yam ekasaṅgahitam, tam ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho saccattho, samudayassa samudayattho saccattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho saccattho, mag-

¹ vitonattho, S. S₂.

² hetattho, S₂. K.

gassa maggaṭṭho saccaṭṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

4. Kathaṃ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Yaṃ aniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca, taṃ anattā; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca, taṃ tathaṃ; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca tathaṃ ca, taṃ saccam; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca tathaṃ ca saccaṃ ca, taṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katīh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: tathaṭṭhena anattaṭṭhena saccaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena abhiññatṭhena pariññatṭhena pahānatṭhena bhāvanatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena. Imehi navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

5. Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññatṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññatṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānatṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattatthēna . . . pe . . . saccatthēna . . . pe . . . paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho paṭivedhattho, samudayassa samudayattho paṭivedhattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho paṭivedhattho, maggassa maggaṭtho paṭivedhattho, abhiññāya abhiññattho paṭivedhattho, pariññāya pariññattho paṭivedhattho, pahānassa pahānattho paṭivedhattho, bhāvanāya bhāvanattho paṭivedhattho, sacchikiriyaṃ sacchikiriyaṭtho paṭivedhattho. Imehi navah' ākārehi paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

6. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathatthēna anattatthēna saccatthēna paṭivedhatthēna abhijānanatthēna¹ parijānanatthēna² dhammatthēna tathatthēna³ ñātatthēna sacchikiriyaṭthēna phassanatthēna⁴ abhisamayatthēna. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Solāsahi ākārehi tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa pīḷanattho saṅkhatattho santāpattho vipariṇāmattho tathattho,⁵ samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho tathattho, nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho asaṅkhatattho amatattho tathattho, maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho dassanattho ādhipateyyattho tathattho. Imehi solāsahi ākārehi tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

¹ abhijānanatthēna, M. S., ² parijānanatthēna, S. S., M.

³ S. S., omit tathatthēna, which thus occurs twice in the list. (?) *tatvatthēna*.

⁴ passanatthēna, M.

⁵ tatattho, S. S., always.

Katham anattatthēna . . . pe . . . saccatthēna paṭive-dhatthēna abhi jānana tthēna pari jānana tthēna dhamma tthēna tatha tthēna¹ nāta tthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassa natthēna abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭi vedhāni? So lasahi ākārehi abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭi vedhāni: dukkhassa pīlanattho saṅkha tattho santāpattho vipariṇāmattho abhisamayattho, samu dayassa āyuhana ttho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho abhisamayattho, nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho asaṅ khatattho amata ttho abhisamayattho, maggassa niyyān attho hetu ttho dassana ttho ādhipateyyattho abhisamay attho. Imehi so lasahi ākārehi abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṁ ekasaṅgahitaṁ, taṁ ekat taṁ; ekattaṁ ekena nāṇena paṭivijjhatiti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭi vedhāni.

7. Saccānaṁ² kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṁ dve lak khaṇāni: saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṁ ca asaṅkhatalakkhaṇaṁ ca. Saccānaṁ imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṁ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṁ cha lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatānaṁ saccānaṁ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitānaṁ³ aññathattaṁ paññāyati; asaṅkhatassa saccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa⁴ aññathattaṁ paññāyati. Saccānaṁ imāni cha lak khaṇāni.

Saccānaṁ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṁ dvādasā lak khaṇāni: dukkhasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṁ paññāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṁ paññāyati; maggasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṁ paññāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattaṁ paññāyati. Saccānaṁ imāni dvādasā lak khaṇāni.

8. Catunnaṁ saccānaṁ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākata? Samudayasaccaṁ akusalaṁ, maggasaccaṁ

¹ tatatthēna, S₂.; tatha tthēna, S.

² saccāni, S. S₂.

³ paññāyatitikanāṁ, S. S₂.

⁴ titassa, S.

kusalam, nirodhasaccam abyākatam, dukkhasaccam siyā kusalam siyā akusalam siyā abyākatam. Tīṇi¹ saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekaṃ saccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā? Yaṃ dukkhasaccam akusalam samudayasaccam akusalam, evaṃ akusalatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yaṃ dukkhasaccam kusalam maggasaccam kusalam, evaṃ kusalatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekaṃ saccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yaṃ dukkhasaccam abyākatam nirodhasaccam abyākatam, evaṃ abyākatatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Evaṃ siyā. Tīṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyenaṭi.

9. Pubbe me Bhikkhave sambodhā² anabhisambuddhasa Bodhisattass’ eva sato etad ahosi—‘Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko saṅkhārāṇam assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam’ ti? Tassa mayham Bhikkhave etad ahosi—‘Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo; yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkham³ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo; yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca, yaṃ viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo; yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo; yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam.

10. Yāva kīvaṃ cāham⁴ Bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ

¹ S. S₂. M. insert siyā before tīṇi.

² sambodhānaṃ, S.

³ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkham, S. M.

⁴ cāyam, S. S₂.

ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nabbhaññāsiṃ,¹ neva tāvāhaṃ² Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho³ paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca khvāhaṃ Bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nabbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsiṃ. Nāpaṇ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi 'akuppā me cetovimutti, ayaṃ antima jāti, natth' idāni punabbhavo' ti.

11. 'Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo' ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccaṃ; 'yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāma-dhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo' ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ; 'yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ' ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ; yā imesu tisu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammando ājivo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca, yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādo' ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccaṃ; 'yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāma-dhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādinavo' ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ; 'yo viññānaṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ' ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ; yā imesu tisu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammando ājivo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

12. 'Saccan' ti.⁴ Katih' ākārehi saccan? Tih' ākā-

¹ nabbhaññāsi, S. S. M.

² tāvaṃ, S. S.

³ abhisambodhiṃ, S.; abhisambuddho ti, S. M.

⁴ K. omits saccan ti.

rehi saccam: esanatthena pariggahatthena paṭivedhatthena.

Katham esanatthena saccam? 'Jarāmarapaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabbavaṃ?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Jarāmarapaṃ jātiniidānaṃ jātisamudayaṃ jātijātikaṃ jātipabbavaṃ' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Jarāmarapaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapa-samudayaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Jāti kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbavā?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Jāti bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavapabbavā' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam.

Jātiṃ ca pajānāti, jātisamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Bhavo kiṃ-nidāno kiṃ-samudayo kiṃ-jātiko kiṃ-pabbavo?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Bhavo upādāna-nidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātiko upādānapabbavo' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Bhavaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Upādānaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabbavaṃ?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Upādānaṃ taṇhānidānaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ taṇhājātikaṃ taṇhāpabbavaṃ' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Upādānaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Taṇhā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbavā?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam.

'Taṇhā vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabbavā' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam.

Taṇhaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhāsamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

‘Vedanā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabhavā?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanañ ca pajānāti, vedanāsamudayañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Phasso kiṃ-nidāno kiṃ-samudayo kiṃ-jātiko kiṃ-pabhavo?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Phasso saḷāyatananidāno saḷāyatanaśamudayo saḷāyatana-jātiko saḷāyatana-pabhavo’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Phassañ ca pajānāti, phassasamudayañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Saḷāyatanaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ nāmarūpajātikaṃ nāmarūpapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Saḷāyatanañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatanaśamudayañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatana-nirodhañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatana-nirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Nāmarūpaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ viññāṇa-jātikaṃ viññāṇapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Viññāṇaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ saṅkhāra-jātikaṃ saṅkhārapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Viññāṇañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

'Saṅkhārā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbhavā?' ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam.

'Saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā' ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

18. Jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam, jāti samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkhasaccam, bhavo samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; bhavo dukkhasaccam, upādānam samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; upādānam dukkhasaccam, taṇhā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; taṇhā dukkhasaccam, vedanā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; vedanā dukkhasaccam, phasso samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; phasso dukkhasaccam, saḷāyatanaṃ samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; saḷāyatanaṃ dukkhasaccam, nāmarūpaṃ samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; nāmarūpaṃ dukkhasaccam, viññāṇam samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; viññāṇam dukkhasaccam, saṅkhārā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; saṅkhārā dukkhasaccam, avijjā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam.

Jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam, jāti siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,¹ ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkha-

¹ jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, S. S₂. M.

saccam, bhavo siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,
 ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānaṇā
 maggasaccam; . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā¹ dukkhasaccam, avijjā
 siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi
 nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānaṇā magga-
 saccan ti.

S a c c a k a t h ā.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ.

¹ S. S₂. M. omit from here to the end.

II

III. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BOJJHAṅGAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAṂ.

1. Satt' ime Bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta ?

Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriya-sambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho Bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā.

'Bojjhaṅgā' ti. Ken' atthena bojjhaṅgā ?

'Bodhāya¹ saṁvattantīti² bojjhaṅgā, 'bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anubujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭibujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saṁbujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; bujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā. 'Bodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anubodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭibodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saṁbodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā; bodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā. Bodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, saṁbodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā; buddhilābhatthena³ bojjhaṅgā, buddhipaṭilābhatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhi-abhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipāpanatthena⁴ bojjhaṅgā, buddhisampāpanatthena⁵ bojjhaṅgā.

2. Mūlatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparivāratthena boj-

¹ bodhiyassa, S. S.; bodhiyaṁ, K.

² sattatīti, S. S.

³ buddhilābhanatthena, M.; K. omits.

⁴ buddhipāpatthena, S. S.

⁵ buddhisampāpatthena, S. S.

jhaṅgā,¹ mūlaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; hetutṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetucariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; paccayatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; visuddhatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhicariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; anavajjatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; nekkhammatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nek-

¹ S. M. insert mūlahetutṭhena bojjhaṅgā here.

khammaparipākattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vimuttatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimutticariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipūrattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipākattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiṭṭhisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiṭṭhisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiṭṭhisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiṭṭhisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; anāsavatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparipūrattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparipākattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vivekatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparipūrattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparipākattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vossaggatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggarivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipūrattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipākattṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā.

8. 'Mūlatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paccayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anā-

savatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetucariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paccayacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhicariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . vossaggapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparipūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidāpānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidāpānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . .

4. 'Pariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'parivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paripūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekaggaṭṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avisāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāvilaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anīñjanaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'gocaraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pa-

¹ ekaggataṃ, S. S₂.

² anaññaṭṭhaṃ, M.; vuṭṭhānaṃ, S. S₂.

³ vivekaṭṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

hānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vuṭṭhānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, santattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṇītattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'taraṇattham¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'animittattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'suññattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānattham² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ādhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

5. 'Samathassa avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vipassanāya anupassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samathavipassanānam ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhassa anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sikkhāya samādānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇassa gocarattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'līnassa cittassa paggaḥattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uddhaccassa cittassa viniggaḥattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ubhavisuddhānam ajjupekkhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'vīsesādhigamattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uttaripativedhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccūbhisamayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhapatitthāpanattham³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

6. 'Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññindriyassa dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'satisambojjhaṅgassa upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa patisaṅkhān-

¹ rathakattham, S. S₂.

² nīyānikattham, S.; niyyānikattham, S₂.

³ nirodhe patitthāpakattham, S. K.; nirodhapatitthānattham, S₂.

attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'sammāditthiyā¹ dassan-attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'sammā-samādhissa² avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

'Indriyānam āhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'balānam³ akampiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'bojjhaṅgānam⁴ niyyānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'mag-gassa hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'satipatthānānam upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sammappa-dhānānam padahattham⁵ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'iddhi-pādānam ijjhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccānam tathattham⁶ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'payogānam⁷ paṭi-passaddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phalānam⁸ sacchikiriyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññāya pajā-nanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā,⁹ 'vitakkassa abhiro-panattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vicārassa upavicār-attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pītiyā pharaṇattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sukhassa abhisandanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa ekaggattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

7. 'Āvajjanattham¹⁰ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vijānan-attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pajānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sañjānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekodattam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'abhiññāya ñātattam¹¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariññāya tīraṇattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'pahānassa pariccāgattham¹² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'bhāvanāya ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'sacchikiriyāya phassanattham bujjhantīti'

¹ ditthiyā, S. S₂.

² samādhissa, M. S. S₂.

³ phalānam, S. S₂.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit bojjhaṅgānam.

⁵ padahanattham, K.

⁶ tatattam, M.

⁷ yogānam, S. S₂.

⁸ phalassa, M.; phalasacchikiriyattham, S. S₂.

⁹ K. omits 'paññāya pajānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā. S₂. omits, but adds in margin, paññāya pajānanattham . . . pe . . .

¹⁰ anavajjanattham, M.

¹¹ abhiññeyyattham, K.

¹² paricāgattham, M.

bojjhaṅgā, 'khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

8. 'Cittatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittānantarikaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vutṭhānatṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vijānanatṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa hetutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa paccayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vatthutṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa samaṭṭhaṃ⁴ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa ārammaṇatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa⁵ gocaratṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa cariyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa gatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa abhinīhāratṭhaṃ⁶ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa niyyānatṭhaṃ⁷ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa nissaraṇatṭhaṃ⁸ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

9. 'Ekatte⁹ āvajjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte vijānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pajānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sañjānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte ekodatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pakkhandanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pasīdanatṭhaṃ¹⁰ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte santiṭṭhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte vimuttatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā,

¹ samutṭhanatṭhaṃ, S.

² avijjanatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; vivatṭhanatṭhaṃ, M.

³ vatthatṭhaṃ, K.; cittatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

⁴ sammatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; bhummatṭhaṃ, K.

⁵ cittavatthussa, K.

⁶ abhisāratṭhaṃ, S₂.; K. omits from here to end of sec. 8.

⁷ S. S₂. omit cittassa niyyānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti bojjhaṅgā.

⁸ nīvaraṇatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

⁹ ekatṭhena, S. S₂., and afterwards ekatṭhe or ekatthe; ekatte, K., with ekatṭhe as v.l.

¹⁰ passādanatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; passanatṭhaṃ, M.

'ekatte "etaṃ¹ santan" ti² passanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte yānikataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte vatthukataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte anutṭhitatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paricitatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte susamāraddhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pariggahatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte parivāratṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paripūrattṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte samodhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte adhiṭṭhānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte āsevanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte bhāvanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte bahulikammaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte susamuggataṭṭhaṃ⁴ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte suvisuddhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ekatte buñjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte anubūñjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paṭibūñjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sambuñjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ekatte bodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte anubodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paṭibodhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sambodhanatṭhaṃ⁵ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte bodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ⁶ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte anubodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sambodhipakkhiyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ekatte jotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte ujjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte anujotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte paṭijotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sañjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

10. 'Pahānatṭhaṃ⁷ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'patāpanatṭhaṃ⁸ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'virocanaṭṭhaṃ⁹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

¹ evaṃ, S. S₂.

² santati, S₂.

³ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁵ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁶ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁷ vimaṃsāya pahānatṭhaṃ, K.

⁸ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁹ S. S₂. M. omit.

jhaṅgā, 'kilesānaṃ santāpaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'amalattṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimalattṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nimmalatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'virāgaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'virāgacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'chandaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa mūlatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa padahaṭṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa paggaḥaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa upatṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'chandassa dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'viriyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'vīmaṃsaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya mūlatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya padahaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya upatṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

11. 'Dukkassa pīlanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkassa saṅkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkassa santāpaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dukkassa

¹ vāraṭṭhaṃ, S. S₂; pādaṭṭhaṃ, K.; haraṭṭhaṃ, M.

² vimokkhaṭṭhaṃ, M.

³ padaṭṭhaṃ, M.; paṭhamatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

vipariṇāmatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'samudayassa āyuhanatṭhaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogatṭhaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'nirodhassa nissaranatṭhaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhatatṭhaṃ amatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ hetutṭhaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

'Tathatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anaññatṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anattatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'abhijānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'parijānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhātutṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ñātatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sacchikiriyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abhisamayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abyāpādaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ālokasaññaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammavavatthānaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ñānaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pāmojjaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

12. 'Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'upaṭṭhānatṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paṭisaṅkhānatṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhiraṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'akampiyatṭhena balaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'hetutṭhena maggaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'upaṭṭhānatṭhena satipatthānaṃ

¹ antatṭhaṃ, S.; anantatṭhaṃ, S₂; K. omits.

bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'padahaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ijjhanatṭhena iddhi-pādaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭhena citta-visuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivisuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'muttaṭṭhena vimokkhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'manasikāraṃ samutṭhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samādhīṃ pamukhaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'satīṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññaṃ tatuttaraṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttiṃ saraṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

S ā v a t t h i n i d ā n a ṃ.

13. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: 'Āvuso' ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasosunṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca— 'Satta' ime āvuso bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho āvuso satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ svāhaṃ āvuso sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhantikasamayaṃ . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena

sāyaṇhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam¹ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam² 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Seyyathāpi āvuso rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānā-rattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako puro assa, so³ yaṇ ñad eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbaṇhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam pubbaṇhasamayam pārupeyya; yaṇ ñad eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikasamayam . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam sāyaṇhasamayam pārupeyya; evam eva kho ahaṃ āvuso sattanaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayam viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhantikasamayam . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyaṇhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi.

14. Kathaṃ 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telapadipassa jhāyato yāvataṃ acchi tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvataṃ vaṇṇo tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

¹ cavanam, M.; caram, K.; vacanam, S. S₂.

² vacanam, M.

³ S. S₂, M. omit so.

Kathaṃ 'appamāṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. 'Pamāṇa-bandhā¹. kilesā sabbe ca² pariyutṭhānā ye ca² saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena³ asaṅkhatatṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvata 'appamāṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'susamāraddho iti me⁴ hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santaṭṭhena paṇītatṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvata 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

15. Kathaṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti'⁵ pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katīh' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katīh' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

¹ samānandhā, S. S₂; pamāṇavanta, K.

² va, K.

³ K. omits.

⁴ ce, S. S₂. M.

⁵ tiṭṭhaṃ taṃ tiṭṭhatīti, S.; tiṭṭhataṃ tiṭṭhatīti, S₂; caraṃ, K.; cavanaṃ, M.

Evam tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi . . . pe. . . .

16. Kathaṃ 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvataṃ acchi tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvataṃ vaṇṇo tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'appamāṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇa-bandhā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāṇo nirodho acalattṭhena asaṅkhatattṭhena; yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'appamāṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santattṭhena paṇītattṭhena; yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katīh' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katīh' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

17. Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anā-

vajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodham anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Evam tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmīti.

B o j j h a ṅ g a k a t h ā.

II

IV. YUGANANDHAVAGGE METTĀKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAM

1. METTĀYA Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ekādas' ānisaṃsā pātikaṅkhā. Katame ekādasa? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti, amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nassa¹ aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati,² tuvaṭaṃ cittaṃ samādhiyati, mukhavaṇṇo vipasīdati, asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, uttariṃ appatvivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ime ekādas' ānisaṃsā pātikaṅkhā.

2. Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā³ mettā cetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, atthi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katih' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

Pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjhā anighā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu, sabbe paṇā'. . . pe . . . sabbe bhūtā, sabbe puggalā, sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyā-

¹ nassa, M.² khamati, S.³ bharaṇā, S.

pajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu, sabbe purisā . . . pe . . . sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

3. Katamehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

'Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu, sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā . . . pe . . . sabbe uttarāya disāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya sattā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya sattā, sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu; sabbe puratthimāya disāya pāṇā . . . pe . . . bhūtā, puggalā, attabhāvapariyāpannā, sabbā itthiyo, sabbe purisā, sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu; sabbe pacchimāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti. 'Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ pīḷaṇaṃ vajjetvā aṭṭhānaṃ, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātēna, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpeṇa, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādāneṇa, vihesaṃ vajjetvā aviheṣāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā' ti, imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi 'sabbe sattā mettāyatīti' mettā, 'taṃ dhammaṃ cetayātīti' ceto,

'sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatīti' vimutti, 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti'¹ mettācetovimutti.

4. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' viriyaṃ paggaṇhāti, viriyindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' satīṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, satindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' cittaṃ samādahati, samādhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti' paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bahulīkariyati; imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti supaṅkhatā hoti; imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcah' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā³ hoti.

Imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, paḡkhandanā honti, pasādanā⁴ honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā

¹ mettā ca cetovimutti cāti, K.

² saddhindriyaparibhāvitā, K.

³ paripurī, S.M.

⁴ saṃsidanā, M. S.S., omit.

honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhavitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.¹

5. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalaṃ paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' kosajje na kampati, viriyabalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' pamāde na kampati, satibalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' uddhacce na kampati, samādhībalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' avijjāya na kampati, paññābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati³; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā⁴ hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti superivutā hoti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pak-khandanā honti, paṣīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuc-

¹ pakāsentī, M. ; patāpentī, K.

² saddhābalaparibhāvitā, K.

³ āseviyyati, M. ; āsevati, S.

⁴ alaṅkatā, S.

canā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamārad-dhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

6. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upaṭṭhāpeti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' paññāya parivicināti,¹ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe' . . . viriyaṃ pag-gaṇhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā ceto-vimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' parilāhaṃ paṭipassam-bheti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovi-mutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' duṭṭhullaṃ paṭipassam-bheti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' cittaṃ samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upek-khāsambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulī-kariyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅ-kārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superikkhatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā met-tāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅ-gehi mettā cetovimutti superivutā hoti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santitṭhanā honti,

¹ pavicināti, K.

vimuccanā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.

7. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammādiṭṭhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā pariggaṇhāti, sammāvācaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samuṭṭhāpeti, sammākammantaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyāmaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā upaṭṭhāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samādahati, sammāsamādhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superikkhatā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superivutā hoti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā

honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡātā honti, saṁsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santitṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṁ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradḡhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svāḡhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

8. 'Sabbesaṁ pāṇānaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbesaṁ bhūtānaṁ, sabbesaṁ puggalānaṁ, sabbesaṁ attabhāvaḡariyāpannānaṁ, sabbesaṁ itthīnaṁ, sabbesaṁ purisaṇaṁ, sabbesaṁ ariyānaṁ, sabbesaṁ anariyānaṁ, sabbesaṁ devānaṁ, sabbesaṁ manussaṇaṁ, sabbesaṁ vinipātikaṇaṁ pīlaṇaṁ vajjetvā aḡilaṇāya, upaḡhātaṁ vajjetvā anupaḡhātena, santāpaṁ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyaḡdānaṁ vajjetvā aparīyaḡdānena, vihesaṁ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā, imehi aṭṭhaḡ ākārehi 'sabbe vinipātikā mettāyatīti' mettā, 'taṁ dhammaṁ cetayatīti' ceto, 'sabbabyāpāḡapariyuṭṭhānehi vimuccatīti' vimutti, 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti. 'Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

9. 'Sabbesaṁ puratthimāya disāya sattānaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbesaṁ pacchimāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uttarāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ dakkhiṇāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ puratthimāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ pacchimāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uttarāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ hetthimāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uparimāya disāya sattānaṁ pīlaṇaṁ vajjetvā aḡilaṇāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti.

'Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhin-

driyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

10. 'Sabbesaṃ puratthimāya disāya paṇānaṃ . . . pe . . . vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uttarāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ hetthimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uparimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ pīlanaṃ vajjetvā apīlāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettā-cetovimutti.

11. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' viriyaṃ paggaṇhāti, viriyindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . satim upatthāpeti, satindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ samādahati, samādhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcaḥ' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

12. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . kosajje na kampati, viriyabalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pamāde na kampati, satibalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . uddhacce na kampati, samādhibalāṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . avijjāya na kampati, paññābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

13. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upaṭṭhāpeti, sati-sambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya parivicināti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . viriyam paggaṇhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . parilāham paṭipassambheti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . dutṭhullaṃ paṭipassambheti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittam samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . ñāpena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabbāsentī.

14. Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammā-ditṭhiṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā pariggaṇhāti, sammāvācam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samuṭṭhāpeti, sammākammantaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyāmaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā upaṭṭhāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhīyati, sammāsamādhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti,

pāripūrī honti, saḥagatā honti, saḥajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, paḍḍhandanā honti, paṣīdanā honti, santitṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradḍhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentīti.

Mettākathā nitṭhitā.

II

V. YUGANANDHAVAGGE VIRĀGAKATHĀ

1. VIRĀGO¹ maggo, vimutti phalaṃ. Kathaṃ virāgo² maggo?³

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato⁴ virāge ṭhito virāge patitṭhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānaṃ ca virāgo, ye ca⁵ nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ⁶ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho⁷ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Abhiropanaṭṭhena⁸ sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā virajjati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati, samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā virajjati, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati, upatṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito virajjati,

¹ vitarāgo, S.

² virāgo, S.

³ S. omits.

⁴ samupāgato, K., with samudāgato as v.l.

⁵ va, M.

⁶ parippavādānaṃ, S.

⁷ vimokkho, K., with pāmokkho as v.l.

⁸ abhiniropanaṭṭhena, S.M.

tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patit̥thito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatt̥thena sammādit̥thi . . . pe . . . avikkhepat̥thena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patit̥thito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

3. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatt̥thena sammādit̥thi . . . pe . . . avikkhepat̥thena sammāsamādhī aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patit̥thito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge ṭhito virāge patitṭhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

5. Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavirāgo¹ sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā, samutṭhānavirāgo sammākammanto, vodānavirāgo sammā-ājīvo, pagga-havirāgo sammāvāyāmo, upatṭhānavirāgo sammāsati, avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhi; upatṭhānavirāgo satisam-bojjhaṅgo, pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, pagga-havirāgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

¹ All MSS. have abhiropana° here.

Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyavirāgo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahavirāgo viriyindriyaṃ, upatthānavirāgo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanavirāgo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatthena indriyā virāgo, akampiyatthena balā virāgo, niyyānatthena bojjaṅgā virāgo, hetutthena maggo virāgo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā virāgo, padahanatthena sammappadhānā virāgo, ijghanatthena iddhipādā virāgo, tathatthena saccā virāgo, avikkhepatthena samatho virāgo; anupassanatthena vipassanā virāgo, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā virāgo, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ virāgo; saṃvaratthena silavisuddhi virāgo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi virāgo, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi virāgo; vimuttatthena vimokkho virāgo, paṭivedhatthena vijjā virāgo, pariccāgatthena vimutti virāgo, samucchedatthena khaye ñāṇaṃ virāgo.

Chando mūlatthena virāgo, manasikāro samutthānatthena virāgo, phasso samodhānatthena virāgo, vedanā samosaranatthena virāgo, samādhī pamukhatthena virāgo, sati ādhipateyyatthena virāgo, paññā tatuttaratthena virāgo, vimutti sārattthena virāgo. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . amato-gadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthena maggo.

Evam virāgo maggo.

6. Kathaṃ vimutti phalaṃ ?

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanatthena sammāditthi micchāditthiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimuttā hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā tṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭitṭhitā.

‘Vimuttitī.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānaṃ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontitī vimutti phalaṃ.

Abhiropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā

vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti . . . pe . . . samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimuttā hoti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vimutto hoti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

7. Sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

8. Anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe daṣṣanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

9. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

10. Dassanavimutti sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavimutti sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavimutti sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānavimutti sammākammanto, vodānavimutti sammā-ājīvo, paggahavimutti sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānavimutti sammā-sati, avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhī; upaṭṭhānavimutti satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayavimutti dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahavimutti viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavimutti pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavimutti passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepavimutti samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭi-saṅkhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyavimutti viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyavimutti satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyavimutti samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyaṃ, paggahavimutti virindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānavimutti satindriyaṃ, avikkhepavimutti samādhindriyaṃ, dassanavimutti paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā vimutti, akampiyaṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā vimutti, padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā vimutti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathaṭṭhena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sama-

tho vimutti; anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimutti, ekaras-
 aṭṭhena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanaṭṭhena
 yuganandhaṃ vimutti; saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi vimutti,
 avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭ-
 ṭhivisuddhi vimutti; vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho vimutti, paṭi-
 vedhaṭṭhena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti vimutti,
 samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ vimutti.

Chando mūlaṭṭhena vimutti, manasikāro samuṭṭhān-
 aṭṭhena vimutti, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena vimutti, vedanā
 samosaraṇaṭṭhena vimutti, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena
 vimutti, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena vimutti, paññā tatuttar-
 aṭṭhena vimutti, vimutti sāraṭṭhena vimutti. Dassanamaggo
 sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . .
 amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maggo. Evaṃ
 vimutti phalaṃ. Evaṃ virāgo maggo, vimutti phalaṃ ti.

Virāgakathā.

II

VI. YUGANANDHAVAGGE PAṬISAMBHIDĀKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekaṃ samayṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane¹ Migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—‘Dve ’me Bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito, ete te Bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Katamā ca sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati? Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathīdaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati.

2. Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā byādhi pi dukkhā maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’ icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathīdaṃ — kāmataṇhā bhava-taṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

¹ S. omits.

Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

3. Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pahānan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

4. Yāva kīvaṇ ca me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahoṣi, n'eva tāvāhaṃ

Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsīṃ. Yato ca kho me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivattaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsīṃ. Nāṇaṃ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi—‘Akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, n’ atth’ idāni punabbhavo’ ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāṇe āyasmato Koṇḍaññaassa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi—‘Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhumma devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ—‘Etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmuna vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ’ ti. Bhummaṇaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ, Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Tāvatisā devā . . . pe . . . Yāmā devā, Tusitā devā, Nimmānaratī devā, Paranimmitavasavattī devā, Brahmakāyikā devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ—‘Etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmuna vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ’ ti.

Iti ha tena khaṇena tena layena tena mūhuttana yāva Brahmaloḷkā saddo abbhuggacchi, ayaṃ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamaṇo ca ulāro obhāso loke pātura hosi atikkamm’ eva devānaṃ devānubhāvan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi—‘Aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño’ ti. Iti h’ idam āyasmato Koṇḍaññaassa ‘Aññāta-Koṇḍañño’ tveva nāmaṃ ahosi.

5. ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti pubbe ananussutesu

dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanattthēna. 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Nātattthēna. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanattthēna. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhattthēna. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsattthēna.

Cakkhum dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanatttho attho, nātatttho attho, pajānanatttho attho, paṭivedhatttho attho, obhāsatttho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

6. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattthēna. ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ñātattthēna. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattthēna. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhattthēna. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhamma-
paṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇa, te tassā gocarā, ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhamma-
paṭisambhidā.

Dassanatttho attho, ñātatttho attho, pajānanatttho attho, paṭivedhatttho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā ; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

7. Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananusutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Taṃ kho pan’ idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi

. . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban ti . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitabban ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu ariyasacesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsa-satā¹ niruttiyo, cattārīsaṃ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

8. Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Ayaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṃ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

¹ vīsatisatā, M.

Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattēna. ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ñātattēna. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattēna. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhattēna. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsattēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattō attho, ñātattō attho, pajānanattō attho, paṭivedhattō attho, obhāsattō attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhāna-ṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā ; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāna-ṭisambhidā. Kāye kāyānupassanāsatipaṭṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satthi ñāṇāni. Ayaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṃ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatipatṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, satthi ñāṇāni. Catūsu satipatṭhānesu satṭhi dhammā, satṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsaṃ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

9. Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhī° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhī° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

10. Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atṭhena? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atṭhena?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattṭhena. ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Nātaṭṭhena. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattṭhena. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattṭho attho, ñātattṭho attho, pajānanattṭho attho, paṭivedhattṭho attho, obhāsattṭho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā ; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni. Catūsu iddhipādesu satṭhi dhammā, satṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsā ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

11. Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Vipassissa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ṇāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Sikhissa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Vessabhussa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kakusandhassa¹ Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Konāgamanassa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Kassapassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ṇāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Gotamassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Gotamassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ṇāṇāni.

Sattannaṃ Bodhisattānaṃ sattasu veyyākaraṇesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattārisasatā niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca ṇāṇasatāni.

12. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya abhiññatṭho n'atthīti' cakkhum udapādi ṇāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ṇāṇāni.

Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa pahānatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyaṃ sacchi-

¹ Kakkusandhassa, M.

kiriyaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Abhināya abhiññatṭhe, pariññāya pariññatṭhe, pahānāya pahānatṭhe, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭhe, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyaṭṭhe pañcavīsasataṃ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṃ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

13. Yāvataṃ khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni. Yāvataṃ dhātūnaṃ dhātutaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhe, dhātūnaṃ dhātutaṭṭhe, āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭhe, saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhe, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsasataṃ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṃ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

14. Yāvataṃ dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni. Yāvataṃ samudayaṃ samudayaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ maggassa maggaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Maggassa maggaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Catūsu ariyasaccesu sataṃ dhammā, sataṃ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñāṇasatāni.

15. Yāvataṃ atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni.

Yāvataṃ dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . .

pe . . . āloko udapādi. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu sataṃ dhammā, sataṃ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri nāṇasatāni.

16. Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte nāṇaṃ nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Indriyaparopariyatte nāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapātihīre nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇā-samāpattiyā nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā anāvaraṇaṃ nāṇaṃ nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Anāvaraṇe nāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Chasu Buddhadhammesu diyaḍḍhasataṃ dhammā, diyaḍḍhasataṃ atthā, tīṇi niruttisatāni, cha nāṇasatāni. Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe¹ aḍḍhanavamāni dhammasatāni, aḍḍhanavamāni atthasatāni, niruttisahassaṇi ca satta ca niruttisatāni, tīṇi ca nāṇasahassāni cattāri ca nāṇasatānīti.

Paṭisambhidākathā.

¹ Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidādhikaraṇe, M.; paṭibhānapaṭisambhidākarāṇe, S. S₂.; paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe, K.

II

VII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE DHAMMACAKKAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati . . . pe . . . iti h' idaṃ ayasmato Koṇḍañṇassa 'Aññātakonḍañño' tveva nāmaṃ ahosi.

'Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena. 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ñātaṭṭhena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanaṭṭhena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho, ñāṇaṃ dhammo ñātaṭṭho attho, paññā dhammo pajānanaṭṭho attho, vijjā dhammo paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce tthitā sacce patiṭṭhitā.

2. 'Dhammacakkaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkaṃ?

'Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkaṃ cāti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'cakkaṃ ca pavatteti dhammaṃ cāti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammena pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammacariyāya pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme tthito pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme patiṭṭhito pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme patiṭṭhāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme vasiṃ pāpento pavattetīti' dhamma-

cakkaṃ, 'dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme pāramiṃ pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme vesārajappatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, dhamme vesārajjam pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam sakkaronto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam garukaronto¹ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam mānento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam pūjento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam apacāyamāno pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammadaddhajo pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammaketuṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammādhipateyyo pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyam samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin' ti dhammacakkaṃ.

'Saddhindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'satindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paññindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ; 'saddhābalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyabalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'satiḥbalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhibalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paññābalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ; 'satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'upekkhā-

¹ guraṃ karonto, M.

sambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāvācā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammākammanto dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammā-ājīvo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāvāyāmo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsaṭi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsamādhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ.

'Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'akampiyaṭṭhena balā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'hetuṭṭhena maggo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'ijjhanatṭhena iddhipādā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'tathatṭhena saccā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'muttaṭṭhena vimokkho dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti

dhhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ.

'Chando mūlaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'phasso samodhānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sati ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pañña tatuttaraṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'vimutti sārattaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ.

3. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ ti . . . pe . . . pariññātaṃ ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassaṇaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavattthukā saccavattthukā . . . pe . . . sacce paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Dhammacakkaṃ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? 'Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkhaṃ cāti' dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ.

4. 'Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko ndapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahānaṃ ti pubbe

ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena. Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . nirodhavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . maggavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sacce patitṭhitā.

'Dhammacakkaṃ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? 'Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkaṃ cāti' dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . 'amatogadhamṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti' dhammacakkaṃ.

5. 'Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave. . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Ayaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṃ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena. Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . vedanāvatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . dhammavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā satipaṭṭhānārammaṇā . . . pe . . . satipaṭṭhāne patitṭhitā. 'Dhammacakkaṃ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? 'Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkaṃ cāti'

dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti’ dhammacakkaṃ.

6. ‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. ‘Ayaṃ viriyasamādhi’ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhi’ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanatthēha . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde patitthitā. ‘Dhammacakkaṃ’ ti. Ken’ atthēna dhammacakkaṃ? ‘Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkāṇ cāti’ dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti’ dhammacakkaṃ.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. ‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanatthēna . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthēna. Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā viriyavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāvatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde

patitṭhitā. ‘Dhammacakkan’ ti. Ken’ aṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? ‘Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti’ dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṃ aṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti’ dhammacakkan ti.

Dhammacakkakathā niṭṭhitā.

II

VIII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE LOKUTTARAKATHĀ

1. KATAME dhammā lokuttarā?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro samānappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāñña-phalāni, nibbānañ ca; ime dhammā lokuttarā.

'Lokuttarā' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena lokuttarā?

'Lokaṃ tarantīti' ¹ lokuttarā, 'lokā' ² uttarantīti' ² lokuttarā, 'lokato uttarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā' ³ uttarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ atikkamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samatikkamantīti' ⁴ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samatikkantā' ⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'loke' ⁶ atirekā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokantaṃ' ⁷ tarantīti' ⁷ lokuttarā, 'lokā nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā nissaṭā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena nissaṭā' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissaṭā' ti lokuttarā; 'loke' na tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhi' ⁸ na tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokena' ⁹ na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke asaṅkilittā' ¹⁰ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena asaṅkilittā' ti lokuttarā, 'loke anupalittā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena anupalittā' ti lokuttarā; 'loke vippamuttā' ¹¹ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vippamuttā'

¹ lokuttarantīti, S.; lokantarantīti, S₂.; lokaṃ uttarantīti, K.

² loko uttaratīti, S. S₂.

³ lokadhammā, S. S₂.

⁴ samatikkamantīti, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. S₂. K. omit.

⁶ lokena, S. S₂. M.

⁷ K. omits.

⁸ lokasmim, M.

⁹ lokamhi, K.

¹⁰ asaṅkilittā, M. K.

¹¹ vimuttā, S.

ti lokuttarā; 'loke visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā¹ visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vuṭṭhahantīti'² lokuttarā, 'lokato vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vivaṭṭantīti'³ lokuttarā, 'lokato vivaṭṭantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vivaṭṭantīti' lokuttarā; 'loke na sajjantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na gayhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na bajjhantīti'⁴ lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ samucchindantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samucchinattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ paṭipassambhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ paṭipassambhitattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokassa atītā'⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa agatīti' lokuttarā, 'lokassa avisayā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa asādhāraṇā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ vamaṇtīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na paccāgamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ pajahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na upādiyantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ visinentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na ussinentīti'⁶ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ vidhūpentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na sandhūpentīti'⁷ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samatikamma abhibhuyya tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā ti.

L o k u t t a r a k a t h ā.

¹ lokasmiṃ, S. S₂. M.

² uddhantīti, M.

³ vivajjantīti, K.

⁴ gacchantīti, S.

⁵ apathā, M.; apaccāgatīti, K.

⁶ lokaṃ vissantīti, S.; lokaṃ nayantīti, K.

⁷ paṭṭhapentīti, S. S₂.; sudhūpentīti, K.

II

IX. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BALAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAM

1. PAÑO' imāni Bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni pañca ?

Saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañca balāni.

Api ca atthasaṭṭhi balāni—saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ, hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ, khantibalaṃ paññattibalaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ¹ issariyabalaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni, dasa khīṇāsava-balāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

2. Katamaṃ saddhābalaṃ ? 'Assaddhiye na kampaṭṭi saddhābalaṃ, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, viśesādhigamaṇaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, uttaripaṭivodhaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Idam saddhābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ viriyabalaṃ ? 'Kosajje na kampaṭṭi' viriyabalaṃ, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, viśesādhigamaṇaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, uttaripaṭivedhaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ. Idam viriyabalaṃ.

¹ nijjhantibalaṃ, K; S. S. omit.

Katamañ satibalañ ? ‘Pamāde na kampaṭīti’ satibalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena satibalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena satibalañ. Idañ satibalañ.

Katamañ samādhibalañ ? ‘Uddhacce na kampaṭīti’ samādhibalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena samādhibalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena samādhibalañ. Idañ samādhibalañ.

Katamañ paññābalañ ? ‘Avijjāya na kampaṭīti’ paññābalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalañ. Idañ paññābalañ.

8. Katamañ hiribalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ hiriyatīti,’ hiribalañ, ‘pāmojjena aratīñ hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese hiriyatīti’ hiribalañ. Idañ hiribalañ.

Katamañ ottappabalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘pāmojjena aratīñ ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappatīti’ ottappabalañ. Idañ ottappabalañ.

Katamañ paṭisañkhānabalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ paṭisañkhātīti’ paṭi-

saṅkhānabalaṃ, 'pāmojjena aratim paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānena nīvarane paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'avijjāṃ pajahanto ñāṇaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'aratim pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'nīvarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ anavajjabalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme n' atthi kiñci vajjan'¹ ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññāya n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāve n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇe n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamagge n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ. Idaṃ anavajjabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ.

¹ vijjan ti, M.

5. Katamaṃ khantibalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘thīnaṃiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ. Idaṃ khantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ paññattibalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ. Idaṃ paññattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ¹ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ. Idaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ issariyabalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ. Idaṃ issariyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto āloka-

¹ nijjhantibalaṃ, K.

saññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti 'adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ.

6. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiya rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampatīti na calati na vedhatīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

7. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Rūpe anniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarañe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

'Vipassanābalan' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ?

'Aniccānupassanāya nīccasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya

na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

8. Katamāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni?

'Sammādiṭṭhiṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ; 'sammāsaṅkappaṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ; 'sammāvācaṃ . . . pe . . . sammākammantaṃ, sammā-ājivaṃ, sammāvāyamaṃ, sammāsatīṃ, sammāsamādhīṃ, sammāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvimuttiṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni.

9. Katamāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni?

Idha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—'khīṇā me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgarakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgarakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—'khīṇā me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno

balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘khīṇā me āsavā’ ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā; yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘khīṇā me āsavā’ ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sam-mappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā . . . pe . . . cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, pañc’ indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā . . . pe . . . ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘Khīṇā me āsavā’ ti. Imāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni.

10. Katamāni dasa iddhibalāni?

Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñānavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghanatṭhena iddhi. Imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

11. Katamāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni?

Idha Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ² paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppan-

¹ vikuppanā, S. S₂. M.

² āsabhaṇṭhānaṃ, K.; āsabhaṇṭhānaṃ, M.; āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ, S.

nānaṃ kammāsamaḍānānaṃ ṭhānaśo hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āśabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, paṛisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āśabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, paṛisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato aneka dhātunānā dhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato aneka dhātunānā dhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānā dhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānā dhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato paraśattānaṃ para puggalānaṃ indriyaparo pariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato paraśattānaṃ para puggalānaṃ indriyaparo pariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ voḍānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ voḍānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato aneka viditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekaṃ pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ aneka viditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati: yaṃ pi Tathāgato aneka viditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . idaṃ pi Tathāgataśsa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā viśuddhena atikkanta mānussa kena satte passa ti cavamāne upapājjamāne:

yaṃ pi Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikanta-
mānussakena . . . pe . . . idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . .
brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe 'va dhamme sayāṃ
abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati: yaṃ pi Tathā-
gato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvi-
muttiṃ diṭṭhe 'va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññāya sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgata-
balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ
paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti. Imāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

12. Ken' aṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena viriya-
balaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena satibalaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena samādhi-
balaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena paññābalaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena hiri-
balaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena ottappabalaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena paṭi-
saṅkhānabalaṃ? Ken' aṭṭhena Tathāgatabalaṃ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akam-
piyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ,
uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akam-
piyatṭhena paññābalaṃ. 'Hiriyati pāpake akusale
dhamme' ti hiribalaṃ, 'ottappati pāpake kusale dhamme'
ti ottappabalaṃ, 'ñānena kilese paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅ-
khānabalaṃ, 'tattha jātā¹ dhammā¹ ekarasā hontīti' bhā-
vanābalaṃ, 'tattha n'atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ,
'tena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'tam² tassa²
khamatīti' khantibalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ paññāpetīti' paññat-
tibalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalaṃ, 'tena
cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti' issariyabalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ adhiṭ-
ṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ ekaggaṇ' ti samatha-
balaṃ, 'tattha jāte dhamme anupassatīti' vipassanābalaṃ,
'tattha sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekha-
balaṃ, 'tena āsavā khīṇā' ti khīṇāsavabalaṃ, 'taṃ³ tassa-
ijjhatīti' iddhibalaṃ, appameyyatṭhena Tathāgatabalaṃ.

B a l a k a t h ā.

¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ, S. S₂. M.

² taṃ khamatīti, M.; tassa khamatīti, S. S₂.

³ S. S₂. omit taṃ.

II

X. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SUÑÑAKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca—' Suñño loko, suñño loko ' ti bhante vuccati : kittāvatā nu kho bhante ' suñño loko ' ti vuccatīti'?

Yasmā kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ' suñño loko ' ti vuccati. Kiñ ca Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhum kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yaṃ p'idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . saddā suññā, ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ gandhā suññā, jivhā suññā rasā suññā, kāyo suñño phoṭṭhabbā suññā, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, manoviññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, manosamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yaṃ p'idaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ' suñño loko ' ti vuccatīti.

2. Suññasuññaṃ,¹ saṅkhārasuññaṃ, vipariṇāmasuññaṃ, aggasuññaṃ, lakkhaṇasuññaṃ, vikkhambhanasuññaṃ, tadanāgasuññaṃ, samucchēdasuññaṃ, paṭippassaddhisuñ-

¹ suññaṃ suññaṃ K.

ñam, nissaraṇasuññam, ajjhattasuññam, bahiddhāsuññam, dubhatosuññam, sabhāgasuññam, visabhāgasuññam, esanāsuññam, pariggahasuññam, paṭilābhasuññam, paṭivedhasuññam, ekattasuññam, nānattasuññam, khantisuññam, adhiṭṭhānasuññam, pariyogāhanasuññam, sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramatṭhasuññam.

3. Katamaṃ suññasuññam ?

Cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā, sotaṃ suññam . . . pe . . . ghānam suññam, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam suññasuññam.

4. Katamaṃ saṅkhārasuññam ?

Tayo saṅkhārā—puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.¹ Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño, apuññābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño, āneñjābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suñño, vacīsaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suñño, cittasaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca vacīsaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—atītā saṅkhārā, anāgatā saṅkhārā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā. Atītā saṅkhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, anāgatā saṅkhārā atitehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā atitehi ca anāgatehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā. Ime tayo saṅkhārā. Idam saṅkhārasuññam.

5. Katamaṃ vipariṇāmasuññam ?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ sabhāvena suññam, vigataṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇātaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca ; jātā vedanā sabhāvena suññā, vigatā vedanā vipariṇatā c'eva suññā ca ; jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññāṇam, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo

¹ aneñjābhisaṅkhāro K. ; ānañjābhisaṅkhāro S. S₂.

sabhāvena suñño, vigato bhavo vipariṇato c'eva suñño ca. Idam vipariṇāmasuññaṃ.

6. Katamaṃ aggasuññaṃ? Aggaṃ etaṃ padaṃ, seṭṭhaṃ etaṃ padaṃ, viṣiṭṭhaṃ¹ etaṃ padaṃ; yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhak-khayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idam aggasuññaṃ.

7. Katamaṃ lakkhaṇasuññaṃ?

Dve lakkhaṇāni—bālalakkhaṇaṃ ca paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ ca. Bālalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍitalakkhaṇena suññaṃ, paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ bālalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Tīṇi lakkhaṇāni—uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇaṃ ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ. Uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, rūpassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, rūpassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhārānaṃ, viññāṇassa, cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, jarāmaṇassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, jarāmaṇassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Idam lakkhaṇasuññaṃ.

8. Katamaṃ vikkhambhanasuññaṃ?

Nekkhammena kāmaccando vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, āloka-saññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena aratī vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca. Idam vikkhambhanasuññaṃ.

¹ viṣeṭṭham. M.; visiddhaṃ K.

9. Katamaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaṅgasuñño, abyāpādena byāpādo tadaṅgassuñño, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā tadaṅgasuññā, ñāṇena avijjā tadaṅgasuññā, pāmojjena aratī tadaṅgasuññā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā tadaṅgassuññā . . . pe . . . vivatṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhiniveso tadaṅgasuñño. Idaṃ tadaṅgasuññaṃ.

10. Katamaṃ samucchedaṣuññaṃ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ samucchinnaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ samucchiramaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena aratī samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca. Idaṃ samucchedaṣuññaṃ.

11. Katamaṃ paṭipassaddhisuññaṃ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ paṭipassaddhaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ paṭipassaddhaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena aratī paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca. Idaṃ paṭipassaddhisuññaṃ.

12. Katamaṃ nissaraṇasuññaṃ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissaṭo c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo nissaṭo c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nissaṭaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nissaṭaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena aratī nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā nissaṭā c'eva suññā

ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissatā c'eva suññā ca. Idam nissarapasuññam.

13. Katamam ajjhattasuññam ?

Ajjhattam cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā, ajjhattam sotam suññam . . . pe . . . ajjhattam ghānam suññam, ajjhattam jivhā suññā, ajjhattam kāyo suñño, ajjhattam mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam ajjhattasuññam.

14. Katmam bahiddhasuññam ?

Bahiddhā rūpā suññā . . . pe . . . bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam bahiddhasuññam.

15. Katmam dubhatosuññam ?

Yaṁ ca ajjhattam cakkhum ye ca bahiddhā rūpā, ubhayam etaṁ¹ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ; yaṁ ca ajjhattam sotam ye ca bahiddhā saddā . . . pe . . . yaṁ ca ajjhattam ghānam ye ca bahiddhā gandhā, yā ca ajjhattam jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā, yo ca ajjhattam kāyo ye ca bahiddhā phoṭṭhabbā, yo ca ajjhattam mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā, ubhayam etaṁ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam dubhatosuññam.

16. Katmam sabhāgasuññam ?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha phassakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam sabhāgasuññam.

17. Katmam visabhāgasuññam ?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññāṇakāyehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha

¹ ubhayato tam K. with ubhayam etaṁ as v.l.

phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam visabhāgasuññam.

18. Katamam esanāsuññam ?

Nekkhammesanā kāmaccandena suññā, abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññesanā thīnamiddhena suññā, avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā, dhammavavattthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā, nāṇesanā avijjāya suññā, pāmojjesanā aratiyā suññā, paṭhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggasanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam esanāsuññam.

19. Katamam pariggahasuññam ?

Nekkhammapariggaho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapariggaho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpariggaho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapariggaho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapariggaho vicikicchāya suñño, nāṇapariggaho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapariggaho aratiyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapariggaho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam pariggahasuññam.

20. Katamam paṭilābhasuññam ?

Nekkhammapaṭilābho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapāṭilābho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpaṭilābho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapaṭilābho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapaṭilābho vicikicchāya suñño, nāṇapaṭilābho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapaṭilābho aratiyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapaṭilābho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapaṭilābho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam paṭilābhasuññam.

21. Katamam paṭivedhasuññam ?

Nekkhammapaṭivedho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapāṭivedho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpaṭivedho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapaṭivedho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapaṭivedho vicikicchāya suñño, nāṇapaṭivedho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapaṭivedho aratiyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapaṭivedho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapaṭivedho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam paṭivedhasuññam.

22. Katamañ ekattasuññañ nānattasuññañ ?

Kāmacchando nānattañ nekkhammañ ekattañ, nekkhammekattañ cetayato kāmacchandena suññañ; byāpādo nānattañ abyāpādo ekattañ, abyāpādekattañ cetayato byāpādena suññañ; thīnamiddhañ nānattañ ālokasaññañ ekattañ, ālokasaññekattañ cetayato thīnamiddhena suññañ; uddhaccañ nānattañ, vicikicchā nānattañ, avijjā nānattañ, aratī nānattañ, nīvaraṇā nānattañ paṭhamajjhānañ ekattañ, paṭhamajjhānekattañ cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattañ Arahattamaggo ekattañ, Arahattamaggekattañ cetayato sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ ekattasuññañ nānattasuññañ.

23. Katamañ khantisuññañ ?

Nekkhammakhanti kāmacchandena suñña, abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suñña, ālokasaññañkhanti thīnamiddhena suñña, avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suñña, dhammavavathānakhanti vicikicchāya suñña, ñāṇakhanti avijjāya suñña, pāmojjakhanti aratīyā suñña, paṭhamajjhānakhanti nīvaraṇehi suñña . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suñña. Idañ khantisuññañ.

24. Katamañ adhiṭṭhānasuññañ ?

Nekkhammādhīṭṭhānañ kāmacchandena suññañ, abyāpādādhīṭṭhānañ byāpādena suññañ, ālokasaññañādhīṭṭhānañ thīnamiddhena suññañ, avikkhepādhīṭṭhānañ uddhaccena suññañ, dhammavavathānādhīṭṭhānañ vicikicchāya suññañ, ñāṇādhīṭṭhānañ avijjāya suññañ, pāmojjādhīṭṭhānañ aratīyā suññañ, paṭhamajjhānādhīṭṭhānañ nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggādhīṭṭhānañ sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ adhiṭṭhānasuññañ.

25. Katamañ pariyogāhanasuññañ ?

Nekkhammapariyogāhanañ kāmacchandena suññañ, abyāpādapariyogāhanañ byāpādena suññañ, ālokasaññañāpariyogāhanañ thīnamiddhena suññañ, avikkhepapariyogāhanañ uddhaccena suññañ, dhammavavathānapariyogāhanañ vicikicchāya suññañ, ñāṇapariyogāhanañ avijjāya suññañ, pāmojjapariyogāhanañ aratīyā suññañ, paṭhamajjhānapariyogāhanañ nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggapariyogāhanañ sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ pariyogāhanasuññañ.

26. Katamañ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānañ sabbasuññatānañ paramatṭhasuññañ ?

Idha¹ sampajāno nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya pavattañ pariyādiyati, ñāṇena avijjāya pavattañ pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattañ pariyādiyati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānañ pavattañ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānañ pavattañ pariyādiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṇ c'eva² cakkhupavattañ pariyādiyati, aññañ ca cakkhupavattañ na uppajjati ; idaṇ c'eva sotapavattañ . . . pe . . . jhānapavattañ, jivhāpavattañ, kāyapavattañ, manopavattañ pariyādiyati, aññañ ca manopavattañ na uppajjati. Idañ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānañ sabbasuññatānañ paramatṭhasuññañ ti.

Suññakathā.

Yuganandhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassa vaggassa udānañ bhavati :

| | |
|---|------------------------------------|
| Yuganandhā ³ saccabojjhaṅgā ⁴ | mettā virāgapapañcamā ⁵ |
| paṭisambhidā dhammacakkañ | lokuttarabalā suñña te |
| | dasāti. ⁶ |

Esa nikāyavaro⁷ ṭhapito asamo dutiyo pavaro⁸ pavaravaggo⁹ ti.

¹ Idañ, S. S₂. ; K. omits.

² idañ c'etañ, M. ; idañ te ca, S. ; idañ te va, S₂.

³ yuganandhasacca°, M.

⁴ satta bojjhaṅgā, S. S₂. ⁵ °pañcamā, M.

⁶ lokuttarabalasuññatā ti, M. ; suññatena dasāti, S. S₂.

⁷ nikāyadharehi, M. ; nikāyavare, S. S₂.

⁸ pavare, M. ; pajare, S. ; pare, S₂.

⁹ pavaggo ti, S. S₂. ; varamaggo ti, K.

III

PAÑÑĀVAGGO

I. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MAHĀPAÑÑĀKATHĀ

1. ANICCĀNUPASSANĀ bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Dukkhanupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Dukkhanupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbedhika-paññaṃ paripūreti. Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññaṃ¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paṇḍiccam² paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā³ atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā

¹ asāmantam, M.; damantam, S. S₂.

² paṭiccam, S. S₂.

³ tassa, S. S₂. M.

adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññaṃ¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsa-paññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsa-paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato nirutti-paṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññaṃ² paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsa-paññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsa-paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā

¹ mantam, S. S.

² assāmantam paññaṃ, S. S.

paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhi-gatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupas-

sanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā assāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti.

Imā satta pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti. Hāsapañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti . . . pe . . .

Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

4. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sakadāgāmiṭhalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . anāgāmiṭhalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

5. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti, paññāvepullāya saṁvattanti, mahāpaññatāya saṁvattanti, puthupaññatāya saṁvattanti, vipulapaññatāya saṁvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya saṁvattanti, assāmantapaññatāya saṁvattanti, bhūripaññatāya saṁvattanti, paññābāhullāya saṁvattanti, sīghapaññatāya saṁvattanti, lahupaññatāya saṁvattanti, hāsapaññatāya saṁvattanti, javanapaññatāya saṁvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya saṁvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti.

6. 'Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamo paññāpaṭilābho?

'Catunnam maggañāṇānam catunnam phalañāṇānam catunnam paṭisambhidāñāṇānam channam abhiññāñāṇānam¹ tesattatīnam ñāṇānam sattasattatīnam ñāṇānam lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phassanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantīti.' Ayaṁ paññāpaṭilābho.

¹ abhiññāñāṇam, S. S.; abhiññānam, K.

‘Paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā paññābuddhi?

‘Sattannaṃ ca sekhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vadḍhati,¹ Arahato paññā vadḍhati; vadḍhanā paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Ayam paññābuddhi.

‘Paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamaṃ paññāvepullaṃ?

‘Sattannaṃ ca sekhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vepullaṃ gacchati, Arahato paññā vepullagatā²; vepullatā² paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Idam paññāvepullaṃ.

7. ‘Mahāpaññatāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā mahāpaññā?

‘Mahante atthe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante dhamme pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante silakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni ṭhānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahāvihārasamāpattiyo³ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṃ ariyamaggaṃ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā ubhiññāyo⁴ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṃ param-

¹ pavatti, S.

² K. omits vepullagatā. M. omits vepullatā. S. omits the whole passage. S₂ has Arahato vepullatāññāya vepullāya saṁvattanti.

³ mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo, K.

⁴ mahābhiññāyo, S. S₂. M.

attham nibbānam pariggaṇhātīti' mahāpaññā. 'Mahāpaññatāya saṁvattantīti' ayaṁ mahāpaññā.

8. 'Puthupaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā puthupaññā?

'Puthunānākhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānādhātūsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-āyatanesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaṭiccsamuppādesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, puthunānāsunnātatamanupalabbhesu¹ ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-atthesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānādharmesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāniruttīsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsilakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttikkhandesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāthānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-ariyasaccesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsatiṭṭhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsammappadhānesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-iddhipādesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-indriyesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānābalesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānābojjhaṅgesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-ariyamaggesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsāmaññaphalesu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-abhiññāsu ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme samatikkamma paramatṭhe nibbāne ñāṇam pavattatīti' puthupaññā.

'Puthupaññatāya saṁvattantīti,' ayaṁ puthupaññā.

9. 'Vipulapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā vipulapaññā?

¹ °sunnātatamanulabbhesu, S. S₂. K.

‘Vipule atthe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule dhamme pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, vipulā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttiñāpadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā; ‘vipulāni tñānāttñānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulavihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyamaggaṃ pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulā abhiññāyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paramatṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā.

‘Vipulapaññātāya saṃvattantīti,’ ayaṃ vipulapaññā.

10. ‘Gambhīrapaññātāya saṃvattantīti.’ Katamā gambhīrapaññā?

‘Gambhīresu khandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu dhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu āyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu paṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu suññātamanupalabhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu atthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gam-

bhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu paññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimutti-ñāṇadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu thānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu viharasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyāsacesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sati-paṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu iddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu indriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu balesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu bojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu abhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīre¹ paramatṭhe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā. 'Gambhīrapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayaṃ gambhīrapaññā.

11. 'Assāmantapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katāma assamantapaññā?

'Yassa puggalassa atthavavatthānato atthapaṭṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato nirutti-paṭṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca paṭibhāne ca na² añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavitum, anabhisambhavanīyo³ ca so aññehīti'⁴ assāmantapaññā. Puthujjanakalyāṇakassa paññā atṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na sentike na sāmanta, puthujjanakalyāṇakam upādāya atṭhamako assāmantapañño; atṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na

¹ gambhīresu, S. S₂, K.

² S. S₂. M. omit na.

³ abhisambhavanīyo, S. S₂.

⁴ so añño ti, K.

santike na sāmanta, atthamakaṃ upādāya sotāpanno assāmantapañño ; sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmiassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, sotāpannaṃ upādāya sakadāgāmī assāmantapañño ; sakadāgāmiassa paññā anāgāmiassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, sakadāgāmiṃ upādāya anāgāmī assāmantapañño ; anāgāmiassa paññā Arahato paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, anāgāmiṃ upādāya Arahā assāmantapañño ; Arahato paññā Paccekabuddhassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, Arahantaṃ upādāya Paccekabuddho assāmantapañño ; Paccekabuddhañ ca sadevakañ ca lokaṃ upādāya Tathāgato Arahā Sammāsambuddho aggo assāmantapañño paññapabbhedakusalo pabbhinnañāno adhigatapaṭisambhido cattavesārajappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisasiho purisanāgo purisajāñño purisadhorayho anantañāno anantatejo anantayasa aḍḍho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhatā pasādetā. So hi Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa maggassa sañjānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido, maggānugāmi¹ ca pana etarahi sāvaka viharanti pacchā² sammannāgatā.² So hi Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmbhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammasāmi Tathāgato, n'atthi tassa Bhagavato aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ paññāya, atītaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ³ āgacchanti. Yaṃ kiñci neyyaṃ nāma atthadhammaṃ⁴ jānitabbaṃ—attattho vā parattho vā ubhayattho vā, diṭṭhadhammiko vā attho, samparāyiko vā attho, uttāno vā attho,

¹ maggānugā, S. S., K.

² pacchāgatā, K.

³ āpāthaṃ, S. ; āpātaṃ, K.

⁴ atthi dhammaṃ, M. ; yaṃ kiñci yesaṃ nāma atthi taṃ sabbaṃ dhammaṃ jānitabbaṃ, S. S. = S. with nāmaṃ for nāma.

gambhīro vā attho, gūlho¹ vā attho, paṭicchanno vā attho, neyyo vā attho, nīto vā attho, anavajjo vā attho, nikkilesa vā attho, vodāno vā attho, paramattho vā attho—sabban taṃ² anto Buddhañāṇe parivattati, sabbaṃ kāyakammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṃ vacīkammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṃ manokammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati.

Atīte Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ, anāgate Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ, paccuppanne Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ, tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ; yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati, ñāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññaṃ pariyantatṭhāniyo te dhammā. Yathā dvinnaṃ samuggapaṭalānaṃ suphussitānaṃ hetthimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ uparimaṃ nātivattati, uparimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ hetthimaṃ nātivattati, aññamaññaṃ pariyantatṭhāniyo; evamevaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato neyyaṃ ca ñāṇaṃ ca aññamaññaṃ pariyantatṭhāniyo te dhammā. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati, ñāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññaṃ pariyantatṭhāniyo te dhammā. Sabbadhammesu Buddhassa³ ñāṇaṃ pavattati, sabbe dhammā Buddhassa Bhagavato āvajjanapaṭibaddhā ākaṅkhapaṭibaddhā manasikārapaṭibaddhā cittuppādaapaṭibaddhā. Sabbasattesu Buddhassa ñāṇaṃ pavattati; sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ Buddho āsayaṃ jānāti, anusayaṃ jānāti, caritaṃ jānāti,⁴ adhimuttiṃ jānāti, apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā anto⁵ Buddhañāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci macchakacchapā

¹ gulho, M. K.; rūlho, S. S.

² sampannaṃ, S. S.

³ Sambuddhassa, S. M.

⁴ cariyaṃ, K.

⁵ sadevamanussāya arahanto, S.

antamaso timitimiṅgalaṃ upādāya anto mahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā anto Buddhañāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhino antamaso garuḷaṃ venateyyaṃ¹ upādāya ākāsassa padese parivattanti, evamevaṃ ye pi te Sāriputta sattā paññavanto² te pi Buddhañāṇassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañāṇaṃ devamanussānaṃ paññaṃ³ pharitvā atighaṃsitvā⁴ tiṭṭhati. Ye pi te khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā⁵ vālavedhirūpā⁶ te bhindantā pañña⁷ caranti, paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paññaṃ abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasankamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitā⁸ va⁹ te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇā upakkhittakā¹⁰ te¹¹ Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va¹² tattha¹³ atirocati¹⁴ yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo assāmantapañño. 'Assāmantapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayaṃ assāmantapañña.

12. 'Bhūripaññatāya samvattantīti' Katamā bhūripañña?

'Rāgaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁵ ti bhūripañña; 'dosāṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁶ ti bhūripañña; 'mohaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁷ ti bhūripañña; 'kodhaṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ garuḷavenateyyaṃ, M.; garuvenateyyaṃ, S₂.

² samāpaññāya, S₂. M.; sammappañña, S.; sammappaññāya, K. as v.l., with paññavanto in text.

³ paññaṃ, S. S₂. K.

⁴ atikkamitvā, S. S₂.

⁵ gataparappavādā, S. S₂.

⁶ vālavedhirūpā, K.; vālavedirūpā, S. S₂.

⁷ pañña, K.; mañña, S. S₂.

⁸ sacchitā, S.; sacchikatā, S₂.

⁹ ca, K.

¹⁰ niddiṭṭhakāradakkhittabhāvato, S.; niddiṭṭhakāraṇā dakkhittabhāvato, S₂., and K. as v.l.

¹¹ S. S₂. omit te.

¹² S. S₂. K. omit va.

¹³ atittha, S. S₂.

¹⁴ abhirocati, S. S₂.

¹⁵ abhibhavikā, M.; abhibhavitā, S.; atitavitā, S₂.

¹⁶ atibhavitā, S.; atitabhavitā, S₂. ¹⁷ atibhavitā, S. S₂.

upanāhaṃ makkhaṃ paḷāsaṃ issaṃ macchariyaṃ māyaṃ sātheyyaṃ thambhaṃ sārambhaṃ mānaṃ atimānaṃ madaṃ pamādaṃ sabbe kilese sabbe duccharite sabbe abhisankhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme abhibhuyya-tīti' bhūripaṇṇā, 'abhibhavitā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Rāgo ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati¹ paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'doso ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'moho ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho makkho paḷāso issā macchariyaṃ māyā sātheyyaṃ thambo sārambho māno atimāno mado pamādo sabbe kilesā sabbe duccharitā sabbe abhisankhārā . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikammā ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati² paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Bhūri vuccati paṭhavi,³ paṭhavisaṃmāya vitthatāya vipulāya paṇṇāya⁴ samannāgato' ti bhūripaṇṇā; api ca 'paṇṇāya-m-etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Bhūripaṇṇatāya saṃvattantīti' ayaṃ bhūripaṇṇā.

18. 'Paṇṇābāhullāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamaṃ paṇṇābāhullaṃ?

Idh' ekacco paṇṇāgaruko hoti paṇṇācarito paṇṇāsayo paṇṇādhimutto paṇṇādhajo paṇṇāketu paṇṇādhigateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo⁵ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito⁶ taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono⁷ tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadādhigateyyo. Yathā gaṇagaruko vuccati 'gaṇabāhuliko' ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati 'cīvarabāhuliko' ti, pattaagaruko vuccati 'pattabāhuliko' ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati 'senāsanabāhuliko' ti; evamevaṃ idh' ekacco

¹ arimandaṃ, S.; arimandati, S₂; ariṃ maddanī, M.; ariṃ maddanipaṇṇā, K., with mandanipaṇṇā as v.l.

² atimaddati, S₂; arimaddati, S.

³ K. inserts tāya after paṭhavi.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit paṇṇāya.

⁵ okāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

⁶ vibhūtaviharitaccarito, M.; vibhūtivihariccarito, S.; vibhūtaviharicarito, S².

⁷ taṃpono, K.

paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhipeyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo¹ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito² taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono tappabbhāro tadādhimutto tadādhipeyyo. 'Paññābhāhullāya saṁvattantīti,' idaṁ paññābhāhullaṁ.

14. 'Sighapaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā sighapaññā?

'Sighaṁ sighaṁ sīlāni paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ bhojane mattaññutaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ jāgariyānuyogaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ sīlakkhandhaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ samādhikkhandhaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ paññākkhandhaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ vimuttikkhandhaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ vimuttiñānadasanakkhandhaṁ paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ thānātthānāni paṭivijjhatīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ sammappadhāne bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ iddhipāde bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ indriyāni bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ balāni bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ ariyamaggaṁ bhāvetīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti' sighapaññā, 'sighaṁ sighaṁ paramatthaṁ nibbānaṁ sacchikarotīti' sighapaññā. 'Sighapaññatāya saṁvattantīti,' ayaṁ sighapaññā.

15. Lahupaññatāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā lahupaññā?

'Lahum lahum sīlāni paripūretīti' lahupaññā, lahum lahum indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum

¹ okkāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

² bhūtaviharitaccarito, S.

lahum̐ bhojane mattaññutam̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ silakkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ samādhikkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ paññākkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vimuttikkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandham̐ paripūretitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ tñānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ sammappadhāne bhāvetitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ iddhipāde bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐
 lahum̐ indriyāni bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ balāni
 bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ bojjhaṅge bhāvetitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ paramattham̐ nibbānam̐ sacchikaro-
 titī' lahupaññā. 'Lahupaññātāya saṃvattantitī,' ayam̐
 lahupaññā.

16. 'Hāsapaññātāya saṃvattantitī.' Katamā hāsa-
 paññā? 'Idh' ekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo¹ tuṭṭhibahulo
 pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo
 vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo' pāmojjabahulo indriyasamvaram̐
 paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhi-
 bahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaññutam̐ paripūretitī'
 hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmoj-
 jabahulo jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsa-
 bahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo silakkhan-
 dham̐ . . . pe . . . samādhikkhandham̐ paññākkhandham̐
 vimuttikkhandham̐ vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandham̐ pari-
 pūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'tñānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatitī, vihāra-
 samāpattiyo paripūretitī, ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatitī, sati-
 paṭṭhāne bhāvetitī, sammappadhāne bhāvetitī, iddhipāde
 bhāvetitī, indriyāni bhāvetitī, balāni bhāvetitī, bojjhaṅge

¹ S. omits vedabahulo.

bhāvetīti, ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti, sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā.

'Hāsapaññātāya saṃvattantīti,' ayaṃ hāsapaññā.

17. 'Javanapaññātāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamā javanapaññā?

'Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre¹ santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā; 'yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā, ye keci saṅkhārā, yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ kiñci cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā.

'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraḥatṭhenāti' tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ² paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā jarāmarāṇanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā. . 'Javanapaññātāya saṃvattantīti,' ayaṃ javanapaññā.

18. Tikkhapaññātāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamā tikkhapaññā?

¹ dūre vā, S. S₂.

² saṅkhātaṃ, S.

‘Khippam kilese chindatīti’¹ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’² tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam byāpāda-vitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ nādhivāseti . . . pe . . . uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam rāgaṃ vāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam dosaṃ . . . pe . . . uppannam moham uppannam kodham upanāham makkham paḷasaṃ issaṃ macchariyaṃ māyaṃ sāṭṭheyyaṃ thambham sārāmbham mānaṃ atimānaṃ madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisāṅkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhava-gāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘ekamhi’³ āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni catasso ca paṭi-sambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyāti’ tikkhapaññā.

‘Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattantīti,’ ayaṃ tikkhapaññā.

19. ‘Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantīti.’ Katamā nibbedhikapaññā?

‘Idh’ ekacco sabbasaṅkhāresu ubbegabahulo⁴ hoti uttā-sabahulo, ukkaṇṭhanabahulo⁵ hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo,⁵ bahimukho na ramati sabbasaṅkhāresu; anibbid-dhapubbaṃ⁶ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandham nibbij-jhati⁷ padāletīti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbidhapubbaṃ⁸ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletīti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ

¹ bhindatīti, K.

² anabhāvaṅgametīti, K.

³ ekasmim, M.

⁴ ubbedhabahulo, K.

⁵ ukkaṇṭhānabahulo hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo, K.; ukkaṇṭhanabahulo anabhiratibahulo, M.; uggaṇṭhanabahulo aratibahulo, S.; uggaṇṭhanabahulo anaratibahulo, S₂.

⁶ anidditṭhapubbaṃ, S.; anuppiṭṭhapubbaṃ, S₂.

⁷ nibbijjati, S. S₂.

⁸ anibbedhikapubbaṃ, S.; anibbidhapubbaṃ, S₂.

mohakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletitī' nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbedhapubbam appadālitapubbam kodham . . . pe . . . upanāham makkham palāsam issam macchariyam māyam sātheyyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccharite sabbe abhisāṅkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletitī' nibbedhikapaññā. 'Nibbedhikapaññā-tāya samvattantitī,' ayam nibbedhikapaññā. Imā soḷasa paññāyo.

20. Imāhi soḷasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo paṭisambhidappatto.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.¹ Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pabbayogasampannā; eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā; eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā; eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā; eko vihārabahulo, eko na vihārabahulo. Yo vihārabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā; eko paccavekkhana-

¹ pabbijjatitī, K. always.

bahulo,¹ eko na paccavekkhanabahulo. Yo paccavekkhanabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā ; eko sekhapaṭisambhidappatto,² eko asekhapaṭisambhidappatto. Yo asekhapaṭisambhidappatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā ; eko sāvaka-pāramippatto, eko na sāvakapāramippatto. Yo sāvakapāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā : dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā ; eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko Paccekasambuddho. Yo Paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti ; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati. Paccekasambuddhañ ca sadevatañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho aggo paṭisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnāñāṇo adhigatapaṭisambhido catuvesārajappatto dasabala-dhārī purisāsabho purisasīho . . . pe . . . ye pi te khattiya-paṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā³ kataparappavādā⁴ vāavedhirūpā, te bhindantā⁵ paññe caranti,⁶ paññāgatena dīṭṭhigatāni, te pañham abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni

¹ paccavekkhanābahulo, M. K. ² sekkha°, M. K.

³ S. omits nipuṇā.

⁴ duttapparappavādā, S. ; parappavādā, S₂.

⁵ sīdantā, S. S₂.

⁶ maññe vadanti, S. S₂.

ca paṭichannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitā va te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇā¹ upakkhittakā te² Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va tattha atirocati yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappatto ti.

Mahāpaññākathā samattā.

¹ sanniddikiṭṭhakāraṇā, S. S₂.

² upakkhittabhāvake, S. ; upakkhittabhāvā te, S₂.

III

II. PAÑÑĀVAGGE IDDHIKATHĀ

1. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo? Kati pādā? Kati padāni? Kati mūlāni?

‘Kā iddhīti’? Ijjhanatthēna iddhi. ‘Kati iddhiyo’ ti? Dasa iddhiyo. Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro pādā, aṭṭha padāni, soḷasa mūlāni.

2. Katamā dasa iddhiyo? Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñānavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammaṇipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā² ijjhanatthēna iddhi.

3. Iddhiyā katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajā bhūmi paṭhamajjhānaṃ, pītisukhabhūmi dutiyajjhānaṃ, upekkhāsukhabhūmi tatiyajjhānaṃ, adukkhamasukhabhūmi catutthajjhānaṃ. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya³ iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

4. Iddhiyā katamā cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

5. Iddhiyā katamāni aṭṭha padāni? Chandañ⁴ ce

¹ vikuppanā, M.; vikappanā, S. S.₂.

² sammappayogappaccayā, K.

³ S. omits.

⁴ chandaṃ, M.; channaṃ, S. S.₂.

bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; chando na samādhi, samādhi na chando; añño chando añño samādhi. Viriyañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; viriyam na samādhi, samādhi na viriyam; aññam viriyam añño samādhi. Cittañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; cittañ na samādhi, samādhi na cittañ; aññam cittañ añño samādhi. Vīmaṁsañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; vīmaṁsā na samādhi, samādhi na vīmaṁsā; aññā vīmaṁsā añño samādhi. Iddhiyā imāni aṭṭha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

6. Iddhiyā katamāni soḷasa mūlāni? ‘Anonataṁ¹ cittaṁ kosajje na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anunnataṁ² cittaṁ uddhacce na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anabhinataṁ cittaṁ rāge na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anapaṇataṁ cittaṁ byāpāde na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anissitaṁ cittaṁ diṭṭhiyā na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘appaṭibaddham³ cittaṁ chandarāge na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vipparamuttaṁ cittaṁ kāmarāge na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘visaṇṇuttaṁ cittaṁ kilese na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vipariyādikataṁ⁴ cittaṁ kilesapariyāde na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘ekaggataṁ cittaṁ nānattakilese na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘saddhāya pariggahitaṁ cittaṁ assaddhiye na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘viriyena pariggahitaṁ cittaṁ kosajje na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘satiyā pariggahitaṁ cittaṁ pamāde na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘samādhinā pariggahitaṁ cittaṁ pamāde na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘paññāya pariggahitaṁ cittaṁ avijjāya na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘obhāsagataṁ cittaṁ avijjandhakāre na ijjhatīti’ āneñjam. Iddhiyā imāni soḷasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṁvattantīti.

¹ anonataṁ, K; anekataṁ, S. S.

² anunnataṁ, M.

³ appaṭibandham, M.; appaṭibuddha, S. S.

⁴ vipariyādhigataṁ, S.; viriyādigataṁ, S.

7. Katamā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbakaṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimmujjaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi uḍake; uḍake pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyaṃ; ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati,¹ seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ-mahiddhike evaṃ-mahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḁa pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

‘Idhāti.’ Imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ pāvacaṇe imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthusāsane, tena vuccati ‘idhāti.’

‘Bhikkhūti.’ Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

‘Anekaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti.’ Nānappakāraṃ² iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti.

‘Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.’ Pakatiyā eko bahulaṃ āvajjati, sataṃ vā sahaṣsaṃ vā satasaḥaṣsaṃ vā āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘bahulo homīti,’ bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako³ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhiṃ cetovasippatto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.

‘Bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.’ Pakatiyā bahulo ekaṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘eko homīti,’ eko hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhiṃ cetovasippatto bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.

‘Āvibhāvan’ ti. Kenaci anāvaṭaṃ hoti appaṭicchannaṃ vivaṭaṃ pākāṭaṃ.⁴

‘Tirobhāvan’ ti. Kenaci āvaṭaṃ hoti paṭicchannaṃ pihitaṃ⁵ paṭikujjitaṃ.

¹ kamati, K.

² nānappakāraṃ, K.

³ Cullapanthako, K.

⁴ S. S₂. K. omit pākāṭaṃ.

⁵ paṭicchannavihitaṃ, M.

‘Tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse’ ti.

Pakatiyā ākāsakasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘ākāso hotūti,’ ākāso hoti. So tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ āvajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvaṇe aparikkhitte asajjamānā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

‘Paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udae’ ti. Pakatiyā āpokasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, paṭhaviṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘udakaṃ hotūti,’ udakaṃ hoti. So paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto udae ummujjanimujsaṃ karonti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udae.

‘Udae pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyan’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikasasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, udakaṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So abhijjamāne udae gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya paṭhaviyā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne udae gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyaṃ.

‘Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikasasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, ākāsaṃ¹ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyaṃ pi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto paṭhaviyā caṅkamanti pi tiṭṭhanti pi nisidanti pi seyyaṃ pi kappenti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyaṃ pi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno.

‘Ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ-mahiddhike evaṃ-mahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjatīti.’ Idha² so iddhimā

¹ ākāse, K.

² ima, M.; iddhi, S. S.

cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'hatthapāse¹ hotūti,' hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñcid eva rūpagataṃ hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

'Yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vattetīti.'² Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto Brahmaloḷkāṃ gantukāmo hoti, dūre pi santike adhiṭṭhāti 'santike hotūti' santike hoti, santike pi dūre adhiṭṭhāti 'dūre hotūti' dūre hoti; bahu-kaṃ pi thokaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'thokaṃ hotūti' thokaṃ hoti, thokaṃ pi bahukaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'bahukaṃ hotūti' bahukaṃ hoti; dibbena cakkhunā tassa Brahmuno rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa Brahmuno saddaṃ suṇāti, ceto-pariyañāṇena tassa Brahmuno cittaṃ pajanāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamānena kāyena Brahmaloḷkāṃ gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca okkamitvā dissamānena kāyena Brahmaloḷkāṃ gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamānena kāyena Brahmaloḷkāṃ gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca okkamitvā adissamānena kāyena Brahmaloḷkāṃ gacchati. So tassa Brahmuno purato³ rūpaṃ abhinimmināti manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccāṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.⁴ Sace so iddhimā caṅkamati, nimmito⁵ pi tattha caṅkamati; sace so iddhimā tiṭṭhati, nimmito pi tattha tiṭṭhati; sace so iddhimā nisīdati, nimmito pi tattha nisīdati; sace so iddhimā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito pi

¹ hatthāpase, M.

² saṃvattetīti, S.

³ rūpato, S. S₂.

⁴ hinindriyaṃ, S. S₂; ahinindriyaṃ, K.

⁵ nibbīto, S. S₂, but nimmito below.

tattha seyyaṃ kappeti; sace so iddhimā dhūpāyati,¹ nimmito pi tattha dhūpāyati; sace so iddhimā pajjalati, nimmito pi tattha pajjalati; sace so iddhimā dhammaṃ bhāsati, nimmito pi tattha dhammaṃ bhāsati; sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ pucchati, nimmito pi tattha pañhaṃ pucchati; sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti, nimmito pi tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti; sace so iddhimā tena Brahmunā saddhim² santiṭṭhati sallapati sākaḥchaṃ samāpajjati, nimmito pi ti tattha tena Brahmunā saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākaḥchaṃ samāpajjati; yañ ñad eva hi³ so iddhimā karoti, tan tad eva hi so nimmito karotīti. Ayaṃ adhiṭṭhānā iddhi.

8. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi?

Sikhiṣṣa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Abhibhū nāma sāvako Brahmaloḥke t̥hito sahaṣṣalokadhātum sarena viññāpeti. So dissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ deseti, adissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ deseti, dissamānena pi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena pi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ deseti, dissamānena pi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena pi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ deseti. So pakativannaṃ vijahitvā kumāraḥkavannaṃ vā dasseti, nāgaḥvannaṃ vā dasseti, supannaḥvannaṃ⁴ vā dasseti, yakkhavannaṃ vā dasseti,⁵ indavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, devavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, Brahmaḥvannaṃ vā dasseti, samuddavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, pabbatavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, vanavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, siḥavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, byagghavaṇṇaṃ⁶ vā dasseti,⁶ dīpivaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, hatthivaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, assaṃ pi dasseti, rathaṃ pi dasseti, pattim pi dasseti, vividhaṃ pi senābyuḥhaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ vikubbanā iddhi.

9. Katamā manomayā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imambhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ

¹ dhūmayati, K.; dhumayati, M.

² santi, S. S.

³ yaṃ, S. S. K. omits.

⁴ subannaḥvannaṃ, M.

⁵ K. inserts asuraḥvannaṃ vā dasseti.

⁶ S. omits.

sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.¹ Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā isikaṃ pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ muñjo ayaṃ isikā, añño muñjo añña isikā, muñjamhā tve va isikā pavāḷhā’ ti;² seyyathāpi vā pana puriso asim̐ kosiya³ pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ assi ayaṃ kosi, añño asi añña kosi, kosiya tv eva asi pavāḷho’ ti⁴; seyyathāpi vā pana puriso ahim̐ karaṇḍā uddhareyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ asi ayaṃ karaṇḍo, añño asi añño karaṇḍo, karaṇḍā tv eva ahi ubbhato’ ti. Evam evaṃ bhikkhu imambhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.⁵ Ayaṃ manomayā iddhi.

10. Katamā ñaṇavipphārā iddhi?

‘Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ ñaṇavipphārā iddhi, ‘dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya attasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ ñaṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Bakkulassa⁶ ñaṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Saṅkiccassa⁷ ñaṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Bhūtapālassa ñaṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayaṃ ñaṇavipphārā iddhi.

11. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi?

‘Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi . . . pe . . . ‘catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṇaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ . . . pe . . . ākāsaṇaṇcāyatana samāpattiya rūpaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ . . . pe . . . ‘viññāṇaṇcāyatana samāpattiya ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatiti’ . . . pe . . . ‘ākīṇcaññāyatana samāpattiya viññāṇ-

¹ abhinindriyaṃ, S. S₂.; ahinindriyaṃ, M.

² sabbavāḷabhi, S. S₂.

⁴ saṭṭhāhoti, S. S₂.

⁶ Bākkulassa, M.

³ asikosiyā, S. S₁. M.

⁵ abhinindriyaṃ, S. S₂.

⁷ Saṅkilassa, M.

añcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti' . . . pe . . .
 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasañ-
 ñāya pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti' samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayas-
 mato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sañjī-
 vassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Khāṇukondaññassa¹
 samādhivipphārā iddhi; Uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivip-
 phārā iddhi, Sāmāvatikāya² upāsikāya samādhivipphārā
 iddhi. Ayaṃ samādhivipphārā iddhi.

12. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākaṅkhati
 'Paṭikkūle³ apaṭikkūlasaññī vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūla-
 saññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati 'Apaṭikkūle paṭikkū-
 lasaññī vihareyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace
 ākaṅkhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī
 vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅ-
 khati 'Apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī vihar-
 eyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati
 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā
 upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno' ti, upekkhako
 tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Aniṭ-
 thaṣmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upa-
 saṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī viharati? Itthaṣmiṃ
 vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃ-
 harati. Evaṃ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī
 viharati? Aniṭthaṣmiṃ ca itthaṣmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ
 mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ
 paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī
 viharati? Itthaṣmiṃ ca aniṭthaṣmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ
 asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ
 apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhini-

¹ Chānukondaññassa, S.; Kondaññassa, S.

² Sāmāvatiyā, M.

³ paṭikkūle, M.; paṭikkūle, K

vajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno; sotena saddaṃ sutvā, ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṃ viññāya n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ paṭikkūle ca apatikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayaṃ ariyā iddhi.

13. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ¹, sabbesaṃ devānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ manussānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ vinipātikānaṃ. Ayaṃ kammavipākajā iddhi.

14. Katamā puññavato iddhi? Rājā Cakkavatti vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhiṃ caturaṅginiyā senāya antamaso assabandhagopake² purise upādāya; jotikassa³ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, meṇḍakassa⁴ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, ghoṣitassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannaṃ⁵ mahāpuññānaṃ puññavato iddhi. Ayaṃ puññavato iddhi.

15. Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijjādhara vijjaṃ pariappetvā⁶ vehāsaṃ gacchanti: ākāse antalikkhe hatthiṃ pi dassenti, assaṃ pi dassenti, rathaṃ pi dassenti, pattinṃ pi dassenti, vividhaṃ pi senābyūhaṃ dassenti. Ayaṃ vijjāmayā iddhi.

16. Kathaṃ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā⁷ ijjhanatṭhena iddhi? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pahānatṭho ijjhatīti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhan-

¹ M. omits sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ.

² assabandhago, M.; asābandhanekā, S. S₂. K. gives assabandhane purise as v.l. to text.

³ jotiyassa, K.

⁴ mandhigahapatissa, S.

⁵ S. S₂. M. insert yaṃ before pañcannaṃ.

⁶ pariappetvā, M.; paridapetvā, S.; pariayajayepatvā, S₂; paridametvā, K. as v.l.

⁷ sammappayogapaccayā, S. K.

atthena iddhi, ‘abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānattho
 ijjhatīti’ . . . pe . . . ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa . . .
 pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānattho
 ijjhatīti’ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghanatthena
 iddhi. Evaṃ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghan-
 atthena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā nitthitā.

III

III. PAÑÑĀVAGGE ABHISAMAYAKATHĀ

1. 'ABHISAMAYO' ti. Kena abhisameti? Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññāpī abhisameti? Na aññāpī abhisameti, ñāṇena abhisameti. Hañci ñāṇena abhisameti, tena hi¹ acittako abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti, cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Hañci cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, tena hi kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi kammassakacittena² ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na³ paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

2. Kathaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe uppādhāhipateyyaṃ cittaṃ ñāṇassa hetu paccayo ca, taṃ-

¹ tena hi acittena ca ñāṇena ca acittako, M.; cittaṇaṃ ca ñāṇena cittaṃ, S.

² kammassakatacittena, M.; kammassakatācittena, K.

³ S. S₂. M. omit na.

sampayuttaṃ cittaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ; dassanādhīpateyyaṃ ñāṇaṃ cittassa hetu paccayo ca, taṃ-sampayuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe pac-cuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

3. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; lokut-taramaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditṭhi abhi-ropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahābhisamayo sammāvācā, samutṭhānābhisamayo sammākammanto, vodānābhisamayo sammā-ājivo, paggaḥābhisamayo sam-māvāyāmo, upatṭhānābhisamayo sammāsati, avikkhepā-bhisamayo sammāsamādhi; upatṭhānābhisamayo sati-saṃbojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . paṭisaṅkhānābhisamayo¹ upekkhāsaṃbojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyābhisamayo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyābhisamayo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyābhisamayo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akam-piyābhisamayo samādhībalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyābhisa-mayo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhābhisamayo saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḥābhisamayo viriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānābhisamayo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhindriyaṃ, das-sanābhisamayo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhīpateyyatṭhena in-driyābhisamayo, akampiyatṭhena balābhisamayo, niyyān-atṭhena bojjhaṅgābhisamayo, hetutṭhena maggābhisa-mayo, upatṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānābhisamayo, padahan-atṭhena sammappadhānābhisamayo, ijghanatṭhena iddhi-pādābhisamayo, tathatṭhena saccābhisamayo; avikkhep-atṭhena samathābhisamayo, anupassanatṭhena vipassanā-bhisamayo, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanābhisamayo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhābhisamayo; saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi abhisamayo, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi abhisamayo, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi abhisamayo; muttatṭhena adhimokkhābhisamayo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjābhisamayo, pariccāgatṭhena vimutti abhisamayo, samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatṭhena abhisamayo, manasikāro samutṭhānatṭhena abhisamayo, phasso samodhānatṭhena abhisamayo, vedanā samosaranatṭhena abhisamayo, samādhi pamukkhātṭhena

¹ paṭisaṅkhārābhisamayo, M.

abhisamayo, sati ādhīpateyyatthēna abhisamayo, paññā taduttaratthēna abhisamayo, vimutti sūratthēna abhisamayo, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

4. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpatti-phalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo. .

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe, anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, Arahattamaggakkhaṇe, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi, abhiropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Svāyaṃ¹ atīte kilese pajahati, anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppane kilese pajahati.

5. 'Atīte kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇaṃ khepeti, niruddhaṃ nirodheti, vigataṃ viganeti, atthaṅgataṃ atthaṅgameti; atītaṃ yaṃ n'atthi, taṃ pajahatīti. Na atīte kilese pajahatīti.

'Anāgate kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātaṃ pajahati, anibbattaṃ pajahati, anuppannaṃ pajahati, apātubhūtaṃ pajahati; anāgataṃ yaṃ n'atthi, taṃ pajahatīti. Na anāgate kilese pajahatīti.

'Paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi ratto rāgaṃ pajahati, duṭṭho dosaṃ pajahati, mūlho mohaṃ pajahati, vinibandho mānaṃ pajahati, parāmattho diṭṭhiṃ pajahati, avikkhepagato uddhaccaṃ pajahati, anitthaṅgato vicikicchāṃ pajahati, thāmagato anusayaṃ pajahati, kaṇhasukkadhammā yu-

¹ yvāyaṃ, M.; yāsaṃ, S.; yāyaṃ, S₂.

ganandhā pavattanti,¹ saṃkilesikā² maggabhāvanā hotīti. Na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.

6. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi n'atthi maggabhāvanā, n'atthi phalasacchikiriya, n'atthi kilesappahānaṃ,³ n'atthi dhammābhisamayo ti? Na hi;⁴ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasacchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo. Yathā kathaṃ viya?

Seyyathāpi⁵ taruṇo rukkho ajātaphalo, tam enaṃ puriso mūlaṃ chindeyya; ye⁶ tassa rukkhassa ajātaphalā te⁷ ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti: evamevaṃ uppādo hetu uppādo paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyā, uppāde ādinavaṃ disvā anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandati; anuppāde cittassa pakkhandanattā⁸ ye uppādapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti,⁹ anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho, pavattaṃ hetu¹⁰ nimittaṃ hetu¹⁰ āyuhānaṃ hetu āyuhānaṃ paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyā, āyuhane ādinavaṃ disvā anāyuhane cittaṃ pakkhandati; anāyuhane cittassa pakkhandanattā ye āyuhanapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evaṃ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi maggasacchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo ti.

Abhisamayakathā niṭṭhitā.

¹ samavattanti, M.; vattanti, S. S₂.

² taṃ- saṃkilesikā, K.

³ kilese pahānaṃ, M.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit na hi.

⁵ yathā pi, K.

⁶ yena, S. S₂. M.

⁷ tena, M; K. omits.

⁸ pakkhandhattā, S. S₂. M.

⁹ santi, M.

¹⁰ pavattahetu nimittahetu, K.

III

IV. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VĪEKKAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNAṂ¹

1. SEYYATHĀPI Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā² kammantā kayiranti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ ete bahulakaraṇīyā³ kammantā kayiranti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti.

2. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ, sammāsaṅkappaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvācaṃ sammakammantaṃ sammā-ājīvaṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ sammāsatīṃ sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgaṇissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya [ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti.

Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye p' ime bijagāmaḥbhūtagāma⁴ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya]⁵ evaṃ ete bijagāmaḥbhūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya

¹ Sāvattihinidānaṃ, K.

² balakaraṇīyā, M. and K., which gives bahulakaraṇīyā and bahukaraṇīyā as v.l.

³ bahulakiriya, S. S₂.

⁴ vijagāma°, K.

⁵ The words in [] are omitted by S. S₂. M.

ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

3. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ, sammāsaṅkappaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvācaṃ sammākammantaṃ sammā-ājīvaṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ sammāsatīṃ sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā, sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatīyā sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

4. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhiगतānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhīṃ bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmiṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

5. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo tadaṅgavirāgo samucchedavirāgo paṭippassaddhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhiगतānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhīṃ bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmiṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

6. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkham-bhananirodho tadanānanirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippas-saddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanānanirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

7. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkham-bhanavossaggo tadanāvossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭippassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhana-vossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāvossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā¹.

8. Sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya . . . pe . . . sammākammantassa . . . pe . . . sammā-ājīvassa . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmassa . . . pe . . . sammā-satiyā . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadanāviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkham-bhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamā-

¹ There is no account of the twelve *nissaya* either here or in Section 11, as might be expected.

dhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

9. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca virāḡā? Vikkhambhanavirāḡo tadanḡavirāḡo samucchedavirāḡo paṭippassaddhivirāḡo nissaraṇavirāḡo. Vikkhambhanavirāḡo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡavirāḡo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāḡo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāḡo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāḡo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca virāḡā. Imesu pañcasu virāḡesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

10. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho tadanḡanirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippassaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡanirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

11. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadanḡavossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭippassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāḡā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

12. Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇiyā kammantā kayiranti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ paṭittḡhāya evaṃ ete bahulakaraṇiyā kammantā kayiranti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle

patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu . . . pe . . . pañc' indriyāni bhāveti, pañc' indriyāni bahulikaroti . . . pe. . . . Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci¹ bijagāmaabhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ ete bijagāmaabhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

13. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, viriyindriyaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . satindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā . . . pe . . . viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

14. Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippasaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nivarāṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhiṃ bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmiṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippasaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā.

¹ S. S₂. M. insert *me* after *ye keci*.

Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ . . . pe . . . Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā. Viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko . . . pe . . . Paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā ti.

Vivekakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

V. PAÑÑĀVAGGE CARIYĀKATHĀ

1. 'CARIYĀ' ti. Attha cariyāyo : iriyāpathacariyā āyatana-cariyā saticariyā samādhicariyā ñāṇacariyā maggacariyā patticariyā lokatthacariyā.¹

'Iriyāpathacariyā' ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu. 'Āyatana-cariyā' ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. 'Saticariyā' ti. Catūsu satipatthānesu. 'Samādhicariyā' ti. Catūsu jhānesu. 'Ñāṇacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu. 'Maggacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu. 'Patticariyā' ti. Catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. 'Lokatthacariyā' ti. Tathā-gatesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu padeso² Paccekabuddhesu padeso³ sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhi-sampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhi-cittamanuyuttānaṃ, ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ, patticariyā ca adhi-gataphalānaṃ, lokatthacariyā⁴ ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ padeso⁵ Paccekasambuddhānaṃ, padeso sāvakānaṃ. Imā attha cariyāyo.

2. Aparā pi attha cariyāyo : adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upatthāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya⁶ carati, vijānanto viññānena⁷ carati, 'evaṃ paṭi-panno visesaṃ adhigacchatīti' visesacariyāya carati, 'evaṃ

¹ lokuttaracariyā, S. S₂.

² padese, M. ; padesā, S. S₂.

³ S. S₂. omit.

⁴ lokattacariyā, S. S₂.

⁵ padeso, S. S₂.

⁶ pajānanto bodhañcane, S. ; pajānanto bodhaṃ cane, S₂., both omitting the next four words.

⁷ viññāṇacariyāya, M.

paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatanacariyāya carati. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

3. Aparā pi aṭṭha cariyāyo: dassanacariyā ca sammā-diṭṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammā-kammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upaṭṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo ti.

Cariyākathā samattā.

III

VI. PAÑÑĀVAGGE PĀṬIHĀRIYAKATHĀ

1. Tīy' imāni Bhikkhave pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tīni? Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.¹

Katamañ ca Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco anakaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti : eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ . . pe . . . yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ.

2. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco nimittena ādisati² 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva³ kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati ; api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasaddhaṃ⁴ sutvā ādisati 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati, na vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasad-

¹ anusāsana°, S. ; anusāsana°, S₂.

² ādisati, S. M.

³ na so ca kho, S. S₂.

⁴ vitakkavippāra°, M. ; vitakkavittāra°, S. ; vitakka-vippāra°, S₂.

daṃ¹ sutvā ādisati; api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti 'yathā imassa bhoto manosañkhārā paṇihitā, tathā² imassa cittassa anantarā; amukaṃ nāma³ vitakkaṃ vitakessatīti.'⁴ So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

3. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco evaṃ anusāsati 'evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha; evaṃ manasi karoṭha, mā evaṃ manasā karittha⁵; idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathāti.' Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave tīṇi pāṭihāriyāni.

4. 'Nekkhammaṃ ijġhatīti' iddhi, 'kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena nekkhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'taṃ kho pana nekkhammaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ evaṃ bahulikātabbaṃ evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upatthāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Abyāpādo ijġhatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana abyāpādo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upatthāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Ālokasaññā ijġhatīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'sā kho pana ālokasaññā evaṃ āsevitabbā evaṃ bhāvetabbā evaṃ bahulikātabbā evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upatthāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Avikkhepo ijġhatīti' iddhi, 'uddhaccaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te

¹ vitakkavipphāra°, M.; vitakkavicāra°, S. S₂.

² yathā, M. S₂; yasathā, S.

³ amunnāma, K.

⁴ vitakkayissatīti, M. S. S₂.

⁵ manasākattha, M.; manasikārotaṃ, S. S₂.

visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana avikkhepo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ . . . pe . . .

'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'sabbakilese paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena Arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana Arahattamaggo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Nekkhammaṃ ijjhatīti' iddhi, kāmaccandaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. 'Abyāpādo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ, yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. 'Ālokaṣāṇṇā ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, sabbakilese paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ' ti.

Pāṭihāriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

VII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SAMASĪSAKATHĀ

1. **SABBADHAMMĀNAṂ** sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatāpañña samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.

‘Sabbadhammānaṃ’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’ āyatanāni, atṭhārasa dhātuyo ; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā ; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

‘Sammāsamucchede’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

2. ‘Nirodhe’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

‘Anupatṭhānatā’ ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upatṭhāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatṭhāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatṭhāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatṭhāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatṭhāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa aratī na upatṭhāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ

paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

3. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

'Sīsan' ti. Terasa sīsāni: palibodhasīsaṃ ca tanhā, vinibandhasīsaṃ¹ ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṃ ca diṭṭhi, vikkepasīsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṃ ca avijjā; adhimokkhasīsaṃ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṃ ca viriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānasīsaṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṃ ca paññā; pavattasīsaṃ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṃ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṃ ca nirodho ti.

Samasīsakathā niṭṭhitā.

¹ bandhanasīsaṃ ca, K.

III

VIII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SATIPAṬṬHĀNAKATHĀ

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam; vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.

2. Katham kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco paṭhavikāyam aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyam anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānam no sati, sati upaṭṭhānam c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam kāyam anupassatīti. Tena vuccati —kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaatṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Idh' ekacco āpokāyam tejokāyam vāyokāyam kesakāyam lomakāyam chavikāyam cammakāyam mamsakāyam rudhirakāyam¹ nahārūkāyam atṭhikāyam atṭhimiñjakāyam aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no

¹ K. omits rudhirakāyam.

sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. Bhāvanā ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

3. Kathaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sukhaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Idh' ekacco dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

4. Kathaṃ citte cittaṇupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sarāgaṃ cittaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ

pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Idh' ekacco vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ, sadosaṃ cittaṃ, vītadosaṃ cittaṃ, samohaṃ cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ cittaṃ, saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ, mahaggataṃ cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ cittaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ cittaṃ, samāhitam cittaṃ, asamāhitam cittaṃ, vimuttaṃ cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ cittaṃ, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati.

5. Kathaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ¹ ṭhapetvā vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā cittaṃ tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhāna-

¹ S. S₂. M. omit ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ.

bhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. Evaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satipaṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

IX. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIPASSANĀKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyāni viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhu āmantesi 'Bhikkhavo' ti. 'Bhaddante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasosum. Bhagavā etad avoca. 'So¹ vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci² saṅkhāram niccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre aniccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

2. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci saṅkhāram sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalam vā sakadāgāmiphalam vā anāgāmiphalam vā Arahattaphalam vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vij-

¹ K. begins Sāvattthiparipuṇṇanidānam . . . pe . . .

'So vata Bhikkhave,' etc.

² Kiñci, S. S₂. M.

jati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

3. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

4. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānaṃ dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānaṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

5. Katih' ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati? Katih' ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati?

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato salato aghato ābādhato parato palokato itito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato pabhaṅgato adhuvato atāṇato aleṇato asaraṇato rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīnavato vipariṇāmadhammato asārakato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jarādhammato byādhidhammato maraṇadhammato soka-dhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṅkilesi-kadhammato.

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho niccaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ārogyaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe gaṇḍato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho agaṇḍaṃ¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nisallaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anagho nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe ābādhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anābādho

¹ nigāḍo, K., with agaṇḍaṃ as v.l.

nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe parato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparapaccayaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe palokato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apalokadhammo nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe itito passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anītikaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upaddavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupaddavaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe bhayato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abhayaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upasaggato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupasaggaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe calato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho acalaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhande pabhaṅgato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apabhaṅgaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe adhuvato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho dhavaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe atāṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho tāṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aleṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho leṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asaraṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho saraṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rittato passanto

anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho arittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho atucchāṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe suññato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramasuññaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramatthaṃ¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe ādīnavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anādinavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vipariṇāmadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avipariṇāmadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asārekato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sāraṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aghamūlato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anaghamūlaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vadhakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avadhakaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avibhavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sāsavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anāsavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saṅkhatato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkhaṭaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto samm-

¹ paramattaṃ, M. ; parāmatṭhaṃ, K.

attaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nirāmisāṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jātiddhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajātaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jarāddhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajaraṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abyādhi¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe maraṇadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sokadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asokaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe paridevaddhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparidevaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upāyāsaddhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupāyāsaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saṅkilesikadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

6. 'Aniccato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Dukkhatto' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Rogato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Gaṇḍato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Sallato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Aghato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Abādhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Parato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Palo-kato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Ītito' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Upadavvato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Bhayato' ti: duk-

¹ abyādhidhammaṃ, K.

khānupassanā. ‘Upasaggato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Calato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Pabhaṅgato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Adhuvato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Atāṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Aleṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Asaraṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Rittato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Tucchato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Suññato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Anattato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Adinavato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Viparīṇāmadhammato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Asārakato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Aghamūlato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vadhakato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vibhavato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Sāsavato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkhatato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Mārāmisato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jātidhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jarādhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Byādhidhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Maraṇadhammato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Sokadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Paridevadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Upāyāsadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkilesikadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, imehi cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhintassa imehi cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavīsati anattānupassanā paññāsaṃ aniccānupassanā Sataṃ pañcavīsatiṃ c’eva yāni dukkhe pavuccare ti.

Vipassanākathā niṭṭhitā.

III

X. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MĀTIKAKATHĀ

1. Nicchāto muccatīti vimokkho,¹ vijjāvimutti, adhisilaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññā, passaddhi, ñāṇaṃ, dassanaṃ, visuddhi,² nekkhammaṃ, nissaraṇaṃ, paviveko, vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, jīvitāṃ.

‘Nicchāto’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto . . . pe . . . paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇehi nicchāto . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi nicchāto muccatīti.³

‘Vimokkho’ ti.³ ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimokkho, ‘abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇehi muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimokkho.

‘Vijjāvimuttīti.’ ‘Nekkhammaṃ vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti; ‘abyāpādo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘byāpādato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccati muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti.

2. ‘Adhisilaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññā’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhiccitasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho,

¹ nicchāto mokkho vimokkho, M.; niccato vimuttīti vimokkho, S. S., and K. as v.l. from text.

² suddhi, K.

³ sabbakilesehi nicchāto. ‘Mokkho vimokkho’ ti, M.

ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaratṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepatṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanatṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

3. 'Passaddhīti.' Nekhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭipassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ paṭippassambheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

'Ñāṇaṇ' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ.

'Dassanaṇ' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ.

'Visuddhīti.' Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggena visujjhati.

4. 'Nekkhammaṇ' ti. Kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadi daṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ: yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nekkhammaṃ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammaṃ, thīnamiddhassa ālokasaññā nekkhammaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ Arahattamaggo nekkhammaṃ.

'Nissaraṇaṇ' ti. Kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ: yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ Arahattamaggo nissaraṇaṃ.

'Paviveko' ti. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ pavī-

veko, byāpādassa abyāpādo paviveko . . . pe . . . sabbakile-sānaṃ Arahattamaggo paviveko.

‘Vossaggo’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena carati, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena carati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arhattamaggena carati.

‘Jhānavimokkho’ ti. ‘Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti’¹ jhānaṃ, ‘kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho. ‘Abyāpādo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘ālokañña jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, thīnamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho.

5. ‘Bhāvanā adhiṭṭhānaṃ jīvitānaṃ’ ti. ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānasampanno, ‘svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati no visamaṃ, sammā jīvati no micchā, visuddhaṃ jīvati no kilīṭṭhaṃ’ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaṃ ñad eva paraṃ upasaṅkamati, yadi khattiyapaṃsaṃ yadi brāhmaṇapaṃsaṃ yadi gahapatipaṃsaṃ yadi samaṇapaṃsaṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno. ‘Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokaññaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘avijjāṃ pajahanto ñāṇaṃ bhā-

¹ ‘jāyatīti,’ K. always.

vetīti ' bhāvanāsampanno, ' aratim pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti ' bhāvanāsampanno, ' nīvaraṇaṃ pajahanto paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvetīti ' bhāvanāsampanno . . . pe . . . ' sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti ' bhāvanāsampanno, ' Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti ' adhiṭṭhānasampanno, ' svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati no visamaṃ, sammā jīvati no micchā, visuddhaṃ jīvati no kiliṭṭhaṃ ' ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaṃ ñad eva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati, yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapati-parisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Tam kissa hetu ? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno ti.

Mātikakathā niṭṭhitā.

Tatr' uddānaṃ bhavati :

Ñāṇaṃ diṭṭhi ānāpānaṃ¹ indriyaṃ vimokkhapañcamāṃ gatikammaṃ vipallāso maggo maṇḍo² ti te dasa, yuganadhasaccabojjhaṅgā mettā virāgapañcamā paṭisambhidā dhammacakkaṃ lokuttarabalasuññato, paññā iddhi abhisamayo viveko cariyapañcamo³ pātiḥāriyaṃ ca samasisaṃ ca⁴ sati vipassanamātikā ti.⁵

Paṭisambhidāpakaraṇaṃ samattaṃ.

¹ diṭṭhi ca assaṃ, S. S₂ ; diṭṭhi ca assāsaṃ, K.

² maṇḍena, K. ; māno ti, S. ; mano ti, S₂.

³ vivekaṃ cariyena pañcamā, K.

⁴ pātiḥāraṃ samasīsī, M. ; paṭisodasamasīti, S. ; paṭisotasamasīti, S₂.

⁵ Satipaṭṭhānā vipassanā, S. ; satipaṭṭhānavipassanā mātikā ti, S₂ ; satipaṭṭhānaṃ vipassanā mātikāya ca te dasāti, K.

INDICES

I

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

(The references are to the volume and page.)

Akanitṭhā devā, i., 84
Anāthapindiko, ii., 1, 177,
236

Akāsaṇaṇcāyatanūpagā devā,
i., 84

Ānando, ii., 92, 177

Isipatanarū, ii., 147, 149, 159

Uttarā upasikā, ii., 212

Kakusandho Bodhisatto, ii.,
156

Kassapo Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Konāgamano Bodhisatto, ii.,
156

Kondañño, ii., 149, 159

Kosambi, ii., 92

Gotamo Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Ghosītārāmo, ii., 92

Cātumahārājikā devā, ii., 149

Cūḷapanthako, ii., 207

Jetavanarū, ii., 1, 177, 236

Tāvātimsā devā, ii., 149

Tusitā devā, ii., 149

Nimmānaratī devā, ii., 149

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanū-
pagā devā, i., 84

Paranimmitavasavattī devā,
i., 83; ii., 149

Bakkulo, ii., 211

Bārāṇasī, ii., 147, 159

Brahmā, ii., 149, 209

Bhūtapālo, ii., 211

Māro, ii., 149

Migadāyo, ii., 147, 159

Yāmā devā, ii., 149

Vipassī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Vessabhū Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Sañjīvo, ii., 212

Saṅkicco, ii., 211

Sāmāvatikā upasikā, ii., 212

Sāriputto, ii., 125, 212

Sāvattī, ii., 1, 177, 236

Sikhī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

II

INDEX OF GĀTHĀS

| | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Ajātaṃ ṇāpeti jātena, i., 70 | Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, i., 165 |
| Atitānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ, i., 165 | |
| Anicce niccasaññino, ii., 80 | Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā, i., 65 |
| Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ, i., 164 | |
| Ānāpānasati yassa, i., 166 | Vatthusāṅkamanā c'eva, i., 58 |
| Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca, i., 60 | |
| Obhāse c'eva ñāṇe ca, ii., 102 | Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā, i., 159 |
| Kodhano upanāhī ca, i., 160 | |
| Na tassa aditthaṃ idh' atthi kiñci, i., 133, 134 ; ii., 31 | Samādahitvā yathā ce vipasati, i., 70 |
| | Sāmisañ ca nirāmisam, i., 68 |

INDICES
III
INDEX
TO THE
PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

COMPILED BY
MABEL HUNT

- Akappiyatṭho. *See* Akampiyaṇ.
Akampiyaṇ. °atṭho, I, 16, 17; 29; 89; II, 161. °abhisamayo, II, 216. °maggo, II, 84. °maṇḍo, II, 87. °vimutti, II, 145. °virāgo, II, 143.
Akuppo (vimokkho), II, 40.
Akusalakammāpathā, *the ten*, I, 130.
Aggi. aggī, *the ten*, I, 129. °kkhandho, I, 125.
Aggo. Aggasūññaṇ, II, 179.
Ajjhattaṇ (cakkhu, &c.), I, 76. °vutṭhāno (vimokkho), II, 36, 37. °suffiṇaṇ, II, 181.
Ajjhupekkhati, I, 62; 64; 91; 168; 170; II, 24, 25.
Ajjhupekkhanaṭṭho, I, 16; II, 119.
Aññamañño, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.*
Aññāṇaṇ. °cariyā, I, 80.
Atṭiyamāno, I, 159.
Atṭhamako, II, 193.
-Atṭho, I, 15; 88; 90; 91; 118; 173; 180; II, 108; 150; 194.
Atighaṇṣitvā (v.l. atikkamitvā), II, 196.
Attavādo. °paṭisaṇyutto, I, 156-9.
Attā, I, 107; 143 *foll.*; 157; 159 *foll.*; II, 80. °anuditṭhi, I, 143. °parinibbāpanaṇ, I, 175. Anattā, II, 106. anattānupassanā,

- II, 37; 45-47; 63; 241, 242. anattato manasikaroti, II, 48
foll.; 58 *foll.*; 101..
- Atthangamo, II, 4; 6, 7; 39.
- Attho. °paṭisambhidā, I, 132; II, 150; 157. °raso, II, 88.
 °sandassanaṇ, I, 105. yathatthā, *the ten*, I, 173, 174.
- Addhā, II, 19, 21.
- Adhiccasamupannikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Adhiṭṭhāṇaṇ, I, 108; 111; II, 21; 245. °balaṇ, II, 171; 176.
 °iddhi, II, 174; 207. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
- Adhipateyyaṇ, II, 161. dhammādhipeyyo, II, 160.
- Adhimutti, I, 124.
- Anaṇṇiṭṭhā, II, 104; 124.
- Anativattanaṇ, I, 16; 21; 31; 32, 33; 74.
- Anabhissaro, I, 126.
- Anavajjo, II, 116, 117. °balaṇ, II, 170; 176.
- Anāgāmi, II, 194. °maggo. *See* Maggo, Cattāro Maggā.
- Aniñjanaṇ, I, 15.
- Aniṭṭhangatā, I, 81.
- Anujotanaṇ, I, 18.
- Anuṭṭhiti, I, 18.
- Anuttariyāni, *the six*, I, 5.
- Anudhammo. °atā, I, 35, 36. dhammānudhammapaṭipatti,
 II, 189.
- Anunetā, II, 194.
- Anupassati, I, 57; 187.
- Anupassanā. anicc°, anatt°, dukkh°, &c., I, 10; 20; 24; 32;
 45; 47; 96; 98; II, 11, 12; 37; 41 *foll.*; 56; 172; 185; 211.
 °ñāṇaṇ, *list of*, II, 67 *foll.*
- Anupassī. anicca°, I, 191. nirodha°, I, 192. virāga°, I, 192.
- Anupādā, II, 45, 46.
- Anupubbanirodhā, *the nine*, I, 35. °vihārā, *the nine*, I, 5.
- Anubujjanaṇ, I, 18.
- Anubrūhanā, I, 167.
- Anusayo, I, 81; 171; II, 93; *the seven*, I, 26; 130. *In detail*,
 I, 70-73; 123; 195; II, 36; 84, 94; 141; 144. āsay°, II, 158.
 taṇhā°, I, 127.
- Anusāsani. °pāṭihāriyaṇ, II, 227, 228.

- Anussati. °tṭhānāni, *the six*, I, 28. *In detail*, I, 48; 95.
 upasama°, I, 95. upatṭhānanussati, I, 186.
- Anulomaṇ. vimokkhānulomaṇ, II, 67; 70.
- Antaggāhiko, I, 151 *fol.*; 158.
- Antavā. attā, I, 157. loko, I, 151 *fol.*; 157.
- Antānantikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Antoparisoko, I, 38.
- Antosoko, I, 38.
- Apariyāpanno, I, 101. *See also* Bhūmi.
- Apāyagamanīyo, I, 94.
- Appamaññāyo, *the four*, I, 84.
- Appamāṇo, II, 126, 127.
- Abhijjamāno, II, 208.
- Abbiññā, II, 156; *the six*, I, 35. °ñānāni, *the six*, II, 189.
- Abhiṇaṇ, I, 165; 167.
- Abhitunna. assāsenā°, I, 164. dukkhābhitunno (? °tuṇṇo), I, 129 (*J.P.T.S.*, 1886, p. 135).
- Abhiniropanaṇ, I, 16; 21; 30; 69; 75; 79; 90.
- Abhinīhāro, I, 61 *fol.*; II, 121.
- Abhippamodayo, I, 95; 176, 190.
- Abhibhāyatanāni, *the eight*, I, 5.
- Abhiropanaṇ, II, 82; 93. ° abhisamayo, II, 216. °cariyā, II, 20.
 °maggo, II, 84. °vimutti, II, 145. °virāgo, II, 142. buddhi-
 abhiropanaṇ, II, 115. (*Cf. Dh. S.*, § 7: abhiniropanā.)
- Abhisandanāṇ, I, 17.
- Abhisamayo, II, 215.
- Abhisambhavati, II, 193.
- Anabhisambhavanīyo, II, 193.
- Amarāvikkhepikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Araññaṇ, I, 176.
- Arahaṇ, II, 3; 19; 194; 203; 207; 210; 225.
- Arahattamaggo. *See* Maggo (Cattāro Maggā).
- Ari, II, 197.
- Ariyo. ariyatṭhangiko. *See* Maggo. ariyā iddhi, II, 212.
 ariyapuggalo, I, 167. ariyavaṇṇasāni, *the four*, I, 84.
 ariyasaccaṇ. *See* Saccaṇ.
- Arūpāvacaro, I, 83, 84; 101. °samāpatti, I, 84, 85.
- Avadhānan. *See* Sotāvadhānaṇ.

Avikkhepo, II, 228. °parisuddhattaṇ, I, 94.

Avijjā. *See* Vijjā.

Avīcinirayo, I

Avecca. °pasanno, I, 161.

Avyākato, II, 108, 109.

Avyāpādo. *See* Byāpādo.

Asekho. asekhabalaṇ, II, 176; *the ten*, II, 173.

Asmimāno, I, 26.

Assako (*v. l.* asako), I, 126.

Assādo. assādaditṭhi, I, 139 *fol.*; 157.

Assāso, I, 95; 164-166; 170 *fol.*; 177, 178; 180; 182 *fol.*
assāsādimajjhapiyosānaṇ, &c., I, 164; 165.

Ākāsaṇaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, I, 36.

Ākiṇṇaṇāyatanāṇ, I, 36.

Āgāraṇ, I, 176.

Āghātavattṭhūni, *the nine, the ten*, I, 130.

Ādiṇṇattaṇ, I, 49. an°, I, 49.

Ādīnava, I, 192-194; II, 9, 10.

Ādevo, I, 38.

Ādesanā. °pāṭihāriyaṇ, II, 227.

Ānāpānakathā, I, 162.

Ānāpānasati, I, 166; 172. °samādhi, I, 185, 186.

Āneñjaṇ, II, 206.

Ābhujati, (*pallankaṇ*), I, 176.

Āmasati, II, 209.

Āmisāṇ. mārāmisato, II, 238. sāmiso vimokkho, II, 41. nirāmisō,
I, 59. nir° vimokkho, II, 41.

Āyatanāṇ. āyatanāni, *the twelve*, I, 101; 122; II, 230. *in detail*,
I, 7; 137. ajjhattikāni, *the six*, I, 22; 122; II, 181. bāhirāni,
the six, II, 181; ajjhattikabāhirāni, *the six*, II, 19; 225.
āyatanatṭho, I, 132; II, 121; āyatanaloko, I, 122. kasiṇāyatanāni,
the ten, I, 28. sa|°. *See that title.*

Āyuhanā, I, 10-15; 32; 52; II, 218. an°, I, 11-15; II, 218.
āyuhanatṭhiti, I, 50.

Āraddhaviṛiyo, I, 171.

Ārammaṇāṇ, I, 57, 58; 180; II, 97; 118; 150. ārammaṇāni,
the four, I, 84. an°, I, 170. vimuttārammaṇo, II, 143.
virāgārammaṇo, II, 141.

- Āloko. udapādi, II, 150 *foll.*; 159; 162.
 Āvacarā, *the three, in detail*, II, 72; 74.
 Āvajjanaṇ, II, 5, 6, 7; 120.
 Āvajjitattaṇ, II, 27, 28, 29.
 Āvaraṇaṇ, I, 131-134. an°, I, 131-134; II, 158.
 Āsavo. *the four*, I, 94; 117. khīṇāsavo, II, 173; 176. an° II, 99; 117; 176. an° vimokkho, II, 40.
 Āsayo, I, 123. āsayānusayo, I, 133.
 Āsevati. maggaṇ, II, 93.
 Āhāro, I, 55; 57; 76; 78. *the four*, I, 22; 122. āhāraṭṭhitiko, I, 5; 122.

 Ijjananaṇ, I 17; 19; 74; 111; 181; II, 125; 143; 145; 161; 174.
 Iñjanā. anīñjanaṭṭho, II, 118.
 Iddhi, *the ten*, II, 205. °balāni, *the ten*, II, 174. °pātihāriyaṇ, II, 227. °vidho, I, 111; II, 207; puññavato, II, 213.
 Iddhipādo, I, 17; 21. 74; II, 85; 90; 120; 161. *the four*, I, 84; II, 56; 86; 166; 174; *in detail*, I, 111 *foll.*; II, 154, 155; 164; 205. iddhipādārammaṇā, II, 164. iddhipādavatthukā, II, 164.
 Indriyaṇ, I, 17; 113. *the three, in relation to Cattāro Maggā*, I, 115; II, 30. *the five*, II, 56; 86; 166; 174. *in detail*, I, 16; 21; 28; 88; 180; II, 1 *foll.*; 13; 21; 31; 84; 88; 119; 132; 137; 143; 145; 160; 223. *the nineteen*, I, 137. *the twenty-two*, I, 7. indriyaparopariyattaṇ, I, 121, 122; 133, 134; II, 158; 175. indriyāṇaṇ pañca vivekā, virāgā, &c., II, 223. man°, I, 190. paññ°, II, 49 *foll.* saddhindriyaṇ, II, 49; 51 *foll.* samādh°, II, 49; 51 *foll.*
 Iriyāpathā, *the four*, II, 225.
 Issariyaṇ. issariyabalaṇ, II, 171; 176.

 Uccchedo. ucchedaditṭhi, I, 150; 158.
 Utṭhito. an°, I, 172.
 Udakadhārā, I, 125.
 Udayo, I, 54. udayabbayo, I, 54.
 Uddhacaṇ, II, 9; 87; 97 *foll.*; 119; 142; 145; 169; 176. ni-uddhaccaṇ, I, 83.

- Udhaccho. sa-uddhaccho, I, 81; °sahagatakilesa, II, 98, 99.
 Udrayaṇ. sukh°, dukkh°, I, 80.
 Upakkilesā, *the eighteen*, I, 164.
 Upakkhittako, II, 196.
 Upago. ākāsaṇaṇṇāyātana°, I, 84. nevasaññānāsaññāyātana°, I, 84.
 Upatṭhāṇaṇ. uppatṭhāṇakusalo, II, 28, 29. an°, I, 101; II, 7, 8, 9. ekatt°, II, 5. anupatṭhānatapañña, II, 230.
 Upapatti. an°, I, 11-15.
 Upavādako. an°, I, 115.
 Upavicāro, I, 17.
 Upādāṇaṇ, I, 51, 52; 54; 193; II, 46; 113. upādānāni, *the four*, I, 129; II, 46, 47. nidāṇaṇ, &c., II, 111.
 Upādānakkhandhā, *the five*, II, 109, 110; 147.
 Upādiseso. an°, I, 101.
 Upāyāso, anupāyāso, I, 11-15.
 Upekḥā, I, 8; 177; sankhār°, I, 60-64. anubrūhanā, I, 167. °sukhaṇ; I, 36.
 Uppādo, anuppādo, I, 59-61; 66, 67.
 Ussinetti, II, 167.
 Ekaggatā, I, 48; 97; 177.
 Ekaccasassatikā, *the four*, I, 155.
 Ekattaṇ, I, 108; 163; 167; II, 7, 8; 105, 121. ekattavimokkho, II, 41. ekattasuññaṇ, II, 183.
 Eko. ekakkhaṇe, II, 65. ekaraso, I, 15; 17; 21; 28, 29; 33; 74; 87; 168; 170; 172, 173; II, 24, 25; 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.* ekasanaḡahatā, I, 105.
 Ekodi, I, 17, 18.
 Esanā, II, 111, 112. °suññaṇ, II, 182.
 Okappati, II, 10; 21.
 Oghā, *the four*, I, 26.
 Ottappaṇ. ottappabalaṇ, II, 169; 176.
 Ottappati, II, 169; 176.
 Odhiso. an°, II, 130.
 Obhāso, I, 114; II, 100; 150 *foll.*; 159; 162. pañña°, I, 119.
 Oliyanā (? Olīyana). °abhiniveso, I, 157.

- Kankhā, II, 62.
 Kampati, 168; vi° I, 164, 165; II, 102.
 Kammaṇ, I, 54, 55, 57; 76; 78; 80; II, 78. kammavipāko, II, 78. °vipākajā iddhi, II, 174; 213. kāyā°, mano°, vacī, II, 195. kusala°, II, 72 *foll.*; 78. °samādānaṇ, II, 174.
 Kamyatā. muficitu°, I, 60; 65.
 Karuṇā, I, 8. mahā°, I, 126. mahākaruṇasamapatti, I, 133.
 Kasaṭo, II, 87 *foll.*
 Kasiṇā, *the ten*, I, 6; 95; 136; *the eight*, I, 49; 143-144; 149-151. °samāpatti, ii, 208. °āyatanāni, *the ten*, I, 28.
 Kāmāvacaro. (bhūmi), I, 83. (dhammo), I, 84, 85; 101.
 Kāmo. *See Āsavo, the four. anusayā, the four, in detail.* kāmaguṇā, *the five*, I, 129. kāmaccando, I, 103; 108; II, 22, 23; 26; 44; 169.
 Kāyo. anupassanā, I, 178; 184; II, 152, 153; 163; 232. ujuṇ kāyaṇ paṇidhāya, I, 175, 176. kāyā, *the two*, I, 183. °sankhāro, I, 184; 186.
 Kilesa, I, 33; II, 217. °vatthūni, *the ten*, I, 130. tad-anuvattakilesa, I, 69-72; II, 10; 36, 37; 140.
 Kuppo. (vimokkho), II, 40.
 Kusalo. (kammaṇ), II, 72 *foll.*; 78. (dhammo), I, 101; 132; II, 15, 230. (saccaṇ), II, 108.
 Kusalakammapathā, *the ten*, I, 85. a°, I, 85.
 Kosajja, ii, 168.
 Khano. nikantikkhaṇo, II, 72 *foll.* paṭisandhikkhaṇo, II, 72 *foll.* phalakkhaṇo, I, 26. sotāpattimaggakkhaṇo, &c., II, 3.
 Khanti, I, 176. anulomika, II, 236, *foll.*; °balaṇ, II, 171; 176. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
 Khandho. khandhā, *the five*, I, 54; 101; II, 72; 74; 76; 230; 238; *In detail*, I, 5; 8; 23; 35; 55; arūpino, II, 73, *foll.* upādānakkhandhā, I, 22; 37; 39; 122. ditṭhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 138. °dhātu, I, 83. khandhānaṇ khandhatṭho, I, 17; 132; II, 121; 157. dhammākkhandhā, *the five*, I, 34. khandhaloko, I, 122. khandhānaṇ nirodho, II, 238.
 Khayo. khayadhammā, I, 53; 76; 78.
 Khīṇāsavo. khīṇāsavabalāni, *the seven*, I, 35; *the ten*, II, 178; 176.
 Khīyati, I, 94; 96; II, 31.

Khemaṇ, I, 59. *See also* Yogo.

Gati. °sampatti, II, 72 *fol.*

Ganthā, *the four*, I, 129.

Gambhīro. °paññā, II, 192. (ṭhānaṇ), II, 19, 21.

Garu. °upanissito, II, 202.

Garuḷo, II, 196.

Gocarō, I, 180; II, 97; 150 *fol.*

Gotrabhū. I, 66-68. °dhammā, I, 67; II, 64.

Cakkaṇ. *the four*, I, 84. dhamma°, II, 159 *fol.*

Cakkhu, I, 8; 22; 76; 96; 104; 106; 135; II, 67; 102. °karaṇī, II, 147. (dibbaṇ), I, 114; II, 175. °samphasso, I, 5; 40; 136. °samphassajo, I, 6; 40; 136. acakkhuto, I, 129. Buddha°, II, 33. samanta°, II, 31. °ssa aniccatṭhaṇ, I, 132. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159; 162.

Candimā. abbhā mutto va, I, 175.

Cammakhaṇḍo, I, 176.

Caritan (sattānaṇ), I, 124.

Cariyā, II, 17; 245; *the three*, I, 70 *fol.*; *the eight*, II, 19, 20; 225. adhimokkha°, II, 8. uppatṭhāna°, II, 8; 20. gambhīrañña°, II, 1. dassana°, II, 9; 20. ñāṇa°, I, 82; 99. paggaḥa°, II, 8; 20. samādhi°, I, 99.

Cittaṇ, I, 17; 19; 111; 113; 189-191; II, 121. adhi°, II, 243. anupādā cittassa vimokkho, II, 45. cittaṇupassanā, II, 152, 153; 163. cittānupassī, II, 233. cittacetasiko, I, 84. eittavipallāso, II, 80. cittavivaṭṭo, II, 70. cittaṣaṅkhāro, I, 95; 188.

Cetasiko. citta°, I, 84.

Ceto. cetasā, II, 39. °vivaṭṭo, I, 108; 110; II, 70.

Chando, I, 19; 107; II, 5, 6, 7; 23 *fol.*; 123; 182. chandarāgaṇirodho, I, 9.

Chinnamanupassanaṇ, I, 72.

Jarā, I, 11-15; 59; 60; 65; 67; 128; II, 147. a°, I, 11-15. °maraṇaṇ, I, 50-54; 85; 96; 98; 105, 106; II, 67; 102; 111; 113. jarāmaraṇassa aniccatṭho, I, 132. jarāmaraṇanimittaṇ, I, 93. °maraṇaṇ nirujjhati, I, 193, 194.

Javano. javanpaññā, II, 185, 186, 187; 200.

Jāti, I, 11-15; 54; 59, 60; 65-7; 114; 128; II, 111; 113; 147; 175. a° I, 11-15. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Jīvitāṇ, II, 245. *See also* Indriya (*the nineteen, the twenty-two*).

Jotanaṇ. anu°, paṭi°, sañ°, II, 122.

Jhānaṇ. jhānāni, *the four*, I, 8; 20; 24; 31; 35, 36; 41; 45; 47; 64; 67; 84; 95; 97 *fol.*; 138; II, 10; 12; 14; 16; 18; 19; 36, 37; 40, 41; 55; 70; 169 *fol.*; 172; 205; 225. ādi, majjhe, pariyosānaṇ, I, 167-169. jhānavimokkho, II, 245.

Nāṇaṇ, I, 60, 61; 64; 69, 70; 88; 102 *fol.*; 118 *fol.*; 162; 175; 194-196; II, 32; 189; 191, 192; 195; 244. anupassanā°, *list of*, II, 67 *fol.* anupassane ñāṇāni, I, 186. appaṭṭihataṇ, II, 195. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159; 162. khanti°, I, 106. dibbacakkhu°, I, 114. dhamatṭṭhiti°, I, 50. ñāṇacariyā, I, 82. ñāṇavimokkho, II, 36; 42. ñāṇavippārā (Iddhi), II. ñāṇavivaṭṭo, I, 109, 110; II, 70. nibbida°, I, 195. Buddha°, I, 133; II, 31; 195. sabbaññuta°, I, 131-134. sammā°, II, 173. sotadhātuvisuddhi°, I, 112.

Ṭhānaṇ (vijjati), II, 236, 237.

Ṭhiti, I, 50. dhammatṭṭhitiñāṇaṇ, I, 50, 51, 52.

Taṭṭiko, I, 176.

Taṇhā, I, 50, 51, 52; 55-57; 76-78; 102; 127, 128; 136; II, 113; *the three*, I, 26. *In detail*, I, 39; II, 147; *the six, in detail*, I, 6; kiṇ-nidānā, &c., II, 111. nirujjhati, I, 193. °kāyā, *the six*, I, 26; 130. °papañco, I, 130. °mūlakā, *the nine*, I, 26; 130.

Tatuttaraṭṭho, I, 22; 75, 76; 182; II, 143; 146; 162.

Tathaṇ, II, 104, 105, 106. avi°, II, 104, 105.

Tathaṭṭho, I, 17; 20, 21; II, 85; 104 *fol.*; 143; 145.

Tathāgato, I, 43; 121 *fol.*; 151; 154, 155; 160; II, 3; 19; 31; 33; 194; 203; 225. Tathāgatabalāni, *the ten*, II, 174.

Tadanaṇ. tadangasuffiaṇ, II, 180.

Taraṇaṭṭho, I, 15; II, 99; 119.

Tikkha. °paññā, II, 200.

Tikkhindriyo, I, 121; II, 195.

Titthiyo, I, 160.

Timi. timitimingalaṇ, II, 196.

Tiranatṭho, I, 17; 87; II, 120.

Tīrayitvā, II, 200. tīrito, I, 23.

Tūlayitvā, II, 200.

Tejo, I, 103.

Thīnamiddhaṇ, I, 31; 45; 46; 100, 101; 108; 123; 162, 163;
II, 12; 23; 45; 169; 179, 180; 228; 230.

Dakkhiṇo, I, 125.

Dakkhuṇ (v.l. cakkhuṇ), II, 81.

Dassanaṇ, II, 244. °atṭho, II, 150. °cariyā, II, 9; 20. sammā°,
II, 62.

Diṭṭhi, I, 80, 81; 135 *foll.* antaggāhikā, I, 151. °tṭhānāni,
the eight, I, 138. °ppatto, II, 51-53; 55-57; 61. bhava°,
I, 123; 157. micchādiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi. *See s. rr.* sam-
mādiṭṭhi. *See* Maggo. °vipallāso, II, 80. vibhava°, I, 123;
157, 158. sadiṭṭhi, I, 81. °gataṇ, I, 155; *the two*, I, 129;
the six, I, 130; *the sixty-two*, I, 130; 161. diṭṭhekatṭho,
I, 33; II, 13; 23. nidiṭṭhi, I, 83.

Dibbo. cakkhu, I, 114; II, 175.

Disā, I, 112; II, 39; *the four, in detail*, II, 131; 136, 137.
anu°, I, 112; II, 131; 136, 137. uparimā, I, 112; II, 131;
136, 137; hetṭhimā, I, 112; II, 131; 136, 137.

Dukkhaṇ, I, 11, 12; 37, 38; 59; 70; 86; 110; II, 106; 123;
147. dukkhassa dukkhatṭho, I, 132; 134; II, 31; 106.
dukkhudrayaṇ kammaṇ, I, 80; 82; 83; II, 79. dukkhavi-
pāko, I, 80; 82, 83; II, 79. dukkhato manasikaroti, II,
48 *foll.*; 58; 101. dukkhānupassanā, II, 37, 43; 45, 46,
47; 241. dukkhābhitunno, I, 129. *See also* Saccaṇ (ariya).

Duccaritāni, *the three*, I, 129. *In detail*, I, 115.

Dubhato. °vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā, I, 69. °vutṭhāno vimok-
kho, II, 35 *foll.* °suññā, II, 181.

Devo, I, 83, 84. *list of*, II, 149.

Doso, I, 80, 81; 102. sa°, I, 81; 113. vīta°, I, 113. nidoso, I, 80, 82.

Dhammo, I, 34; 78; 131, 132; 181; II, 150; 159 *fol.*; 237. dhammā, *lists of*, I, 5; 22; 26; 28; 34. dhammatṭhitiññaraṇ, I, 50; 52. dhammānupassanā, II, 152; 154; 163; 234. dhammānussati, I, 48. dhammapaṭisambhidā, II, 150; 157. °raso, II, 88. °saññā, &c., I, 40. kaṇhasukka°, II, 217. kāmāvacarā, rūpā-, arūpāvacarā, I, 101; 132; II, 230. nānādharmā, I, 104. sabba°, I, 101. aperiyaṇṇā, I, 101; 132; II, 230. abyākatā, I, 101; 132; II, 230. kusalā, akusalā, I, 101; 132; II, 15; 230. khaya°, vaya°, virāga°, nirodha°, I, 53; 76; 78. asekhā dhammā, *the ten*, I, 35. dhammā lokuttarā, II, 166. dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṇ, II, 100-102. taṇhāmūlakā, I, 130. pamojjamūlakā, *the nine*, I, 85. manasikāramūlakā dhammā, *the nine*, I, 86.

Dhammapadani, *the four*, I, 84.

Dhātu. dhātuyo, *the two*, I, 5; *the three*, I, 5; 137; *the six*, I, 6; 136; *the eighteen*, I, 7; 101; 137; II, 230. dhātūnaṇ dhātutṭho, I, 132; II, 121; 157. nibbāna°, I, 101. °loko, I, 122. sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṇ, I, 112.

Dhuvo. a°, I, 76, 77; 126.

Nandhaṇ. *See* Yuga.

Nānattaṇ, I, 63, 64; 88 *fol.* nānattā, *the nine*, I, 87. nānattekatṭhaṇ, I, 103. °saññā, II, 172. °vimokkho, II, 41. vihāra°, I, 91. samāpatti°, I, 91.

Nāmakāyo, I, 183.

Nāmarūpaṇ, I, 22; 50, 51; 56, 57; 122; 138; II, 72; 113. kiṇ-nidānaṇ, &c., II, 112. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Nikanti, II, 101, 102. °kkhaṇe, II, 72 *fol.*

Niggahaṭṭho. *See* Viniggaho.

Nicco, II, 80. aniccānupassanā, II, 37; 43; 45-47; 241, 242. aniccaṇ, I, 191; II, 28, 20; 80; 106. aniccato manasikaroti, II, 48 *fol.*; 58; 100.

Nicchāto, II, 243.

Nijjaravatthūni, I, 5.

Nijjhanti. °balaṇ, II, 171; 176.

Niṭṭhā. niṭṭhaṇ gato, I, 161 (A. v., 119; cf. A.ii.144).

- Nidānāni, *the nine*, I, 8.
 Niddasavatthūni, *the seven*, I, 5.
 Ninnetā, II, 194.
 Ninno. tan°, II, 197.
 Nipannako, II, 209.
 Nibbānaṇ, I, 60; 66, 67; 75; 91; II, 40; 140; 142, 143; 165; 237. °ārammaṇatā, II, 140, 143. °dhātu, I, 101.
 Nibbidā. °ñāṇāni, I, 195. °ānupassanā, II, 43; 45-47.
 Nibbedhiko. nibbedhikapaññā, II, 201.
 Nimittaṇ, I, 60; 66; 91, 92; 164; 170; II, 39; 64; *with* pavattaṇ, II, 62, 63. animittaṇ, I, 60; 66; 91; II, 99. animittānupassanā, II, 44-47. animitto vimokkho, II, 36; 59-62; 65 *foll.* jarāmarana°, I, 93. nānattekattarūpa°, I, 114. nānattekattasadda°, I, 112. bahiddhāsankhārā°, I, 66; 68. rūpa°, I, 92. vedanā°, I, 93. sadda°, I, 112.
 Niyāmo. sammatta° okkamati, II, 236 *foll.*
 Niyyānaṇ, I, 163. °attho, I, 176.
 Nirayo. Avīcinirayo, I, 83.
 Nirutti, I, 88 *foll.*; II, 150. °paṭisambhidā, II, 150.
 Nirodho, I, 66, 67; 70; 91; 101, 102; 118; II, 230. nirodhānupassī, I, 192. nirodhānupassanā, II, 44-47. nirodhassa nirodhattho, I, 132; 134; II, 32. nirodhasamāpatti, I, 97; 100. bhava°, I, 159. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c., pañca nirodhā, II, 221. (indriyānaṇ), II, 223.
 Nissaṭo, II, 10-13. su°, II, 13.
 Nissayo. °paccayo, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.* (indriyānaṇ), II, 223. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c. nissayā, II, 220.
 Nissaraṇaṇ, II, 244. °suññaṇ, II, 180.
 Nīvaraṇaṇ, I, 31; 163. nīvaraṇāni, *the five*, I, 26; 129.
 Nekkhammaṇ, I, 20; 23; 31; 33, 34; 94; 100, 101; 107 *foll.*; II, 12; 22; 26; 55; 93; 116; 169 *foll.*; 179, 180; 228; 230; 244. nekkhammābhirato, II, 173.
 Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṇ, I, 36.
 Pakati, II, 208.
 Pakāsaṇaṇ. dhammapakāsanatā, I, 104.
 Paggaho, II, 8, 20.
 Paccanīko. vimokkha°, II, 67; 69.

- Paccayo, II, 116, 117.
 Pajahati. pahīno, I, 63; II, 244.
 Paññatti. °balaṇ, II 171; 176.
 Paññā, I, 53; 59; 64-66; 72, 73; 87 *fol.*; 102 *fol.*; 119; II, 162; 185 *fol.* adhi°, I, 20; 25-33; 45-47; 58; 169; II, 11; 13; 243. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.* paṭipassaddhip°, I, 71. °paṭilābho, II, 189.
 Paṭikkūlo. a°, II, 212.
 Paṭigho. *See* Saññā, paṭigha°.
 Paṭīccasamuppanno, I, 51, 52; 76; 78.
 Paṭīccasamuppādo, *statement of*, I, 50 *fol.*; 114.
 Paṭijotanaṇ, I, 18.
 Paṭinissaggo. *the two*, I, 194. paṭinissaggānupassanā, II, 44-47.
 Paṭipatti. dhammānudhamma°, II, 15, 17.
 Paṭipadā, I, 86; *the four*, I, 84. majjhimā, II, 147.
 Paṭipassaddhi. vimokkha°, II, 71. °visuddhi, II, 3. °suññaṇ, II, 180.
 Paṭipassaddho. sup°. II, 2, 3.
 Paṭibandho, I, 172. kāya°, I, 184.
 Paṭibhānaṇ. °paṭisambhidā, II, 150; 157.
 Paṭilābho. paññā°, II, 189. paṭilābhasuññaṇ, II, 182.
 Paṭividito, I, 188.
 Paṭivijjhati, I; 180 *fol.* paṭividdho, II, 19, 20.
 Paṭivedho, I, 105; II, 50; 59; 111, 112. paṭivedhādivisodhanaṇ, II, 168. paṭivedhasuññaṇ, II, 182. sacca°, II, 57; 61. cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni, II, 105 *fol.*
 Paṭisankhā, I, 33; 45; 57; 60; 62; 64. ap°, I, 33; 45.
 Paṭisankhānaṇ. paṭisankhānabalaṇ, II, 169; 176.
 Paṭisandhi, I, 11-15; 52; 59, 60; 62. ap°, I, 11-15. °kkhaṇe, II, 72 *fol.*
 Paṭisaṇvedī, I, 95; 186 *fol.* evaṇsukhadukkha°, I, 114. sabakāya°, I, 184.
 Paṭisambhidā, *the four*, I, 84; II, 56; 116, 117. *In detail*, I, 88; 119; 133; II, 150; 157; 185; 193. °ñāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. paṭisambhidāya paṭisambhidatṭho, I, 132; 134; II, 32. paṭisambhidappattā, II, 202.
 Pāṭihāriyaṇ. iddhi°, ādesanā°, anusāsanī°, II, 227.
 Pāṭihīraṇ. yamaka°, I, 125; 133; II, 158.

- Paṇamati. paṇato, a°, I, 165; 167.
- Paṇihito. (vimokkho), II, 41. appaṇihito, II, 100. (vimokkho), II, 36; 41; 59-62; 65. appaṇihitānupassanā, II, 43-47.
- Paṇḍiccaṇ, II, 185.
- Padahanaṇ, I, 17; 21; 181.
- Padhāniyaṇaṇ. pārisuddhipadhāniyaṇāni, *the nine*, i, 28.
- Padhānaṇ. sammappadhānaṇ, II, 1; 85; 90; 161; *the four*, I, 84; II, 14 *fol.*; 56; 86; 166; 174.
- Pabhangato, II, 238.
- Pabhāseti, I, 174.
- Pamādo, II, 8, 9; 169; 176; 197.
- Pamutṭho. a°, I, 173.
- Payogo. sammāpayogapaccayā iddhi, II, 213.
- Paramatṭho. paramatṭhasuññaṇ, II, 184.
- Paraloko. °vajjabhayadassāvino, I, 121, 122.
- Pariggaho. pariggahasuññaṇ, II, 182.
- Paricito, I, 172. anupubbaṇ paricitā, I, 173.
- Pariccāgo, II, 98.
- Pariññā, II, 156.
- Pariṇāyiko, II, 197.
- Paridevo, I, 11-15; 38; 59; 60; 65-67. a°, I, 11-15; 67.
- Parinibbāpaṇaṇ, I, 175.
- Parinibbāyi, *four modes of*, I, 161.
- Paripantho. paripanthe ñāṇāni, I, 162.
- Paripuṇṇo, I, 172.
- Paripuṇaṇ. °atṭho, I, 15; 18; 49; 172; II, 122. mūla°, II, 116; 118.
- Parimukhaṇ, I, 176.
- Pariyanto, I, 42-44. a°, I, 42, 43. evaṇ-āyu°, I, 114.
- Pariyādiyati, I, 100, 101; II, 26.
- Pariyādānaṇ, II, 21, 168.
- Pariyogāhanaṇ, I, 106; 112-114. nānattekattaviññāṇācariyā°, I, 113. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
- Pariyosānaṇ. assāsādimajjha°, passāsādimajjha°, I, 164, 165.
- Pariḷayhati, I, 128.
- Pavattaṇ, I, 10-13; 59; 65, 66; 91 *fol.*; 100, 101; ii, 63, 64; 127. ap°, I, 11-15; 59; 66; II, 127; 184.
- Pavāḷho, II, 211.

- Paviveko, II, 244.
 Pasādanā, II, 121.
 Passaddhi, II, 244.
 Passāso, I, 95; 164-166; 170 *foll.*; 177, 178; 180; 182 *foll.*
 Pahāna, II, 98; 156; *list of*, I, 26.
 Pahitatto. asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭho, I, 103.
 Pāmojja, I, 177.
 Pārisuddho. °sila, I, 42.
 Pīṭha, I, 176.
 Pīti. °pharaṇatā, I, 48.
 Puggalo, I, 180 *foll.*; II, 1 *foll.*; 52. dve puggalā paṭisambhidapattā, II, 202. para°, I, 113. saddho, asaddho, I, 121; II, 33.
 Puthujjano, I, 61-64; 143; 156; II, 27, 28. °kalyāṇako, I, 176; II, 190; 193.
 Purisadosā, *the eight*, I, 130.
 Poṇo. tap°, II, 197.

 Pharaṇa, II, 130.
 Pharaṇatā. pīti°, &c., I, 48.
 Phala, I, 71; II, 140; *the four*, II, 38; 54; 71; 236. phalakkhaṇo, I, 26. °ñāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. °visuddhi, II, 3. °samāpatti, I, 62; 64. sāmaññaphalāni, *the four*, I, 34; II, 19; 40, 41; 166; 255. sotāpattiphalakkhaṇo, &c., I, 105; II, 3. sotāpattiphalasamāpatti, &c., I, 20; 65; 68; 99; II, 11.
 Phassito, I, 35; 87; 134 (*v.l.* phusito); 173; II, 32. a°, I, 134; II, 32.
 Phasso, I, 22; 50-52; 56; 57; 75; II, 113; 162. phassakāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. *In detail*, I, 5; 40; 136. ditṭhiṭṭhāna, I, 138. kiṇ-nidāno, &c., II, 112. nirujjhati, I, 193.

 Bandhana, I, 128.
 Bala, I, 16; 21; 29; 88; 180; II, 84; 87; 89; 133; 137; 143; 145; 160; 168 *foll.* *The sixty-eight*, II, 168 *foll.* khīṇāsava°, *the seven*, I, 35. Tathāgatā°, II, 174-176. dasabaladhārī, II, 194. samatha°, I, 97. vipassanā°, I, 98.

- Bahiddhā. dhamme vavattheti, &c., I, 77. °vuṭṭhānā vimokkhā, II, 36, 37. °suññaṇ, II, 181.
- Bahulīkaroti. maggaṇ, II, 93, 94.
- Bahulo. tab°, II, 197.
- Bāhullaṇ. pañña, II, 197.
- Bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmo, II, 219; 223.
- Bujjhati. anu°, II, 115. sam°, II, 115.
- Buñjanaṇ (sic), II, 122. anu°, paṭi°, *ibid.*
- Buddhi. °abhiropanaṇ, II, 115. °ropanaṇ, II, 115. paññā°, II, 190.
- Buddho, I, 126; 174; II, 81; 140; 195. anu°, II, 19, 20. Buddhānussati, I, 48; 95. Buddhacakkhu, II, 33. Buddhaññaṇ, II, 33; *the fourteen*, I, 133; II, 31. Pacceka°, Saṃmāsaṃ°, I, 43; II, 3; 194; 203; 225. Padesapacceka°, II, 19.
- Bojjhaṅgā, *the seven*, I, 28; II, 56; 86; 166; 174; 223. *In detail*, I, 16; 21; 29; 74; 89; 181; II, 84; 87; 89; 115 *fol.*; 125; 134; 138; 142; 145; 160.
- Bodheti. anu°, paṭi°, sam°, II, 115.
- Byāpādo, I, 31; 33, 34; 45; 100; 107; 162; II, 12; 22; 27; 45; 164; 179, 180. a°, I, 20; 23; 31; 34; 45; 100; 107; 162; II, 12; 22; 27; 45; 179, 180; 228.
- Brahmaṇ. °cakkhaṇ, II, 174. brahmacariyamaṇḍo, II, 86. °loko, I, 84, 111.
- Bhagavā, I, 126; 174; II, 1; 147; 149; 159; 194; 210.
- Bhango, I, 57, 58.
- Bhabbo, I, 124. a°, I, 124.
- Bhayaṇ, I, 53; 59.
- Bhavo, I, 51, 52; 54; 137; II, 113, 114. kiṇ-nidāno, II, 111. nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Bhāvanā, II, 2; 49 *fol.*; 58 *fol.*; *the four*, I, 172; 178; II, 93; *list of*, &c., I, 28; 30 *fol.* °balaṇ, II, 170, 176. vimokkha°, II, 70. °sampanno, II, 245. bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho, II, 156.
- Bhāveti. maggaṇ, II, 93, 94.
- Bhāvo, sṭi°, II, 44.
- Bhikkhu, I, 176; II, 210 *fol.*; 236 *fol.*
- Bhisī, I, 176.

Bhūtaṇ. bhūtato disvā, I, 159.

Bhūmiyo, *the four*, I, 83, 84.

Bhūri. °paññā, II, 196.

Maggo, 22 *fol.* ariyatṭhangiko, I, 28; 281; II, 56; 86; 140; 147; 166; 174; 219. *angas in detail*, I, 16; 21; 30; 40, 41; 69 *fol.*; 90; 107; 119; 181; II, 20; 82 *fol.*; 86 *fol.*; 93; 120; 135; 138; 140; 147; 161; 173; 219; 226. arahatta°, I, 100 *fol.*; 169; II, 23; 229. *see also* cattāro maggā. ariyamaggā, *the four*, II, 166. cattāro maggā, I, 85; 169; II, 19; 40; 82 *fol.* *In detail*, I, 20; 25; 33; 46; 47; 65; 68, 69 *fol.*; 94; 96; 99; 195; II, 11; 13; 36, 37; 54; 56; 70; 94; 96; *the three* indriyāni *in relation to*, I, 115 *fol.*; II, 30. sotāpattimaggakkhane, &c., I, 105; II, 3; 30; 82; 140-142. maggaññāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. maggaññu, II, 194. maggānugāmī, II, 194. °phalaṇ, I, 84. °visuddhi, II, 3. tatthaṭṭhena saccaṇ, II, 105. maggassa maggaṭṭho, II, 32; 105. sañjāyati, II, 93. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c., vivekā, virāgā, nirodhā, vossaggā, II, 220. maggo *and* phalaṇ, II, 140. maggo ca hetu ca, II, 82-84. maggassa hetuṭṭho, I, 17; 20; 118; II, 120.

Mañco, I, 176.

Maṇḍo, II, 86 *fol.*

Manasikāro, 6, 7, 8; 162. yoniso. II, 14; 17; 189.

Manasikaroti. aniccato, dukkhato, anattato, II, 48; 58; 100.

Mano, I, 131; 189; 190. °mayo iddhi, II, 210. °vissāṇaṇ, I, 5.

Maraṇaṇ, I, 59, 60; 65, 66, 67; II, 147. maccu. I, 38.

Mahaggato. a°, I, 113.

Mahanto, II, 190.

Maha. °paññā, II, 190. °sālo, II, 72 *fol.*

Mānaso. viggahita°, II, 101.

Mānusako. ātikanta°, I, 115.

Māno. *the seven*, I, 130. ati°, I, 102; II, 197. asmi°, I, 26. asajja°, I, 111. nimāno, I, 82.

Micchattā, *the eight, the ten*, I, 26; 130.

Micchādiṭṭhi. I, 45; 69; 107; 140; 149; 156; 158; II, 140. micchādiṭṭhiko, I, 115.

Mukhaṇ, I, 176; II, 69. vimokkha°, II, 48; 67; 69.

Muditā, I, 8.

Mudindriyo, I, 121; II, 195.

Mūlaṇ, I, 19; 22; 75; 182; II, 85; 115; 117, 118; 143. agha-mūlato, II, 238. iddhiyā mūlāni, II, 206.

Meṇḍako, II, 213.

Mettā, cetovimutti, II, 130.

Moho, I, 81; 102. vīṭā°, I, 113. sa° I, 81; 113. nimoho, I, 82.

Yathatthā, *the ten*, I, 173.

Yathābhūtaṇ. yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṇ, I, 33; 43; 45; 47; II, 11; 13.

Yānikato, I, 172; II, 122; 130.

Yaganandhaṇ, I, 16; 70; 74; II, 85; 90; 92; 97 *foll.*; 119. (*Cf. nandiṇ varattañ ca*, S. I, 16).

Yogā, *the four*, I, 129.

Yogakkhemo. ayogakkhemakāmo, I, 39. ayogakkhemagāmino, II, 81. yogayutto, II, 81.

Yogāvacaro, II, 26.

Rajakkho. appa°, mahā°, I, 121; II, 33; 195.

Rajjati, I, 58; 77, 78; 130; 178.

Raṇo. araṇavihāro, I, 97.

Rāgo, I, 80, 81; 102; 113. rūpa°, arūpa°, II, 37; 95; 142; 145. nirāgo, I, 80, 82.

Ruci, I, 176.

Rūpaṇ (*khandho*), I, 23; 53; 55; 104; 106; 135; 151-155, 192; II, 96; 102. (*āyatanan*), I, 79. (*matter*), I, 113. °kāyo, I, 183. °nimittaṇ, I, 92. rūpārammaṇatā, I, 57. attato samanupassati, I, 143; 149. rūpassa aniccatṭho, &c., I, 131. rūpe aniccānupassanā, II, 186, 187. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. 'rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, II, 38.

Ropanaṇ. buddhi°, II, 114.

Lakkhaṇaṇ. khandhānaṇ, I, 54, 55. jhānānaṇ, I, 167, 168. saccānaṇ, II, 108. °suññaṇ, II, 179.

Lahu. °paññā, II, 198.

Lālapo, I, 38.

Leṇaṇ. aleṇo, I, 127; II, 238.

Loko, II, 166. *list of*, I, 122; 174. antavā, I, 151-153; 157, 158. anantavā, I, 157, 158. °dhammā, *the eight*, I, 22; 122; 130. °vādo, I, 157, sassato, asassato, I, 151, 152. suñño, II, 177. lokuttaro. dhammā lokuttarā, II, 166. vimokkho, II, 40.

Vajjaṇ, I, 122. anavajjo, II, 195.

Vaṇṇā, *the six*, I, 126.

Vatthu. °kato, I, 18; 172; °kāyā, *the ten*, I, 130.

Vayo. °dhammo, I, 53; 76; 78.

Vavattheti, I, 53; 76-78; 84.

Vasī. vasiyo, *the five*, I, 99. °bhāvo, II, 116, 117.

-Vādo. sassata°, saññī°, *etc.*, I, 155.

Vāmo, I, 125.

Vāhanaṇ. tadupagaviriya°, I, 31; 34; 172; II, 93; 232.

Vikkhambhanaṇ. °suññaṇ, II, 179.

Vikkubbaṇ. iddhi, II, 174; 210.

Viggahito. °mānaso, II, 101.

Vicāro. rūpa°, I, 136.

Vicikicchā. sa°, I, 81. nivicikicchā, I, 83.

Vijjā. *the three*, I, 34; II, 56. °mayo, II, 174; 213. °vimutti, II, 243. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159. Avijjā, I, 26; 31; 50-52; 54-57; 76-78; 102; 138; 162; II, 2; 9; 113; 142; 145; 169; 176. diṭṭhiṭṭhāṇaṇ, I, 138. nirujjhati, I, 192, 193.

Viññaṇaṇ (*khandho*), I, 53 *fol.*; 83; 85; 96; 98; 104; 106; 135; 144; 151; 153-155; 190; II, 67; 102. (*nidāna*), I, 50; II, 113. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181. °cariyā, I, 79-81. °cāyatanāṇ, I, 36. °tṭhitiyo, *the seven*, I, 22; 122. °nimittaṇ, I, 93; cakkhu°, &c., II, 234. mano°, I, 5, 40. attato samanupassati, I, 148. °assa aniccatṭho, I, 132. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Viññātaṇ. a°, II, 31.

Viññāpayo. su°, du°, I, 121; II, 195.

Viññu, II, 19; 21.

Vitakko, I, 36. rūpa°, I, 136. avitakko, I, 35. °vipphāraṇ, I,

112. uppādo, upatṭhānaṃ, atthangamo, I, 178, 179. diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, I, 138.
- Viditā, I, 170 *foll.*
- Vidūro, su°, II, 193.
- Vidhūpeti, II, 167.
- Viniggaho, I, 16; II, 119.
- Vinibandho. māna°, I, 155, 156; 158.
- Vinetā, II, 194.
- Vipatti. °bhavaloko, °sambhavaloko, I, 122.
- Vipannadiṭṭhi, I, 160.
- Vipariṇāmo, I, 54; 76, 77; 110. °suññaṃ, II, 178. avipariṇā-dhammo, I, 109.
- Vipassako, I, 167.
- Vipassanā, I, 28; 57, 58; 64; 67; 70; 74; 181; II, 92, 93; 96; 119. °pubbangamaṃ, II, 92; 96, 97. °balaṃ, I, 98; II, 172; 176. °vasena ñāṇāni, I, 194. samatha°, II, 92; 97 *foll.*; 119. adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā, I, 20; 25; 33; 45; 47; 169; II, 11, 13.
- Vipallāso, II, 80.
- Vipāko. kamma°, II, 78. dukkha°, II, 79.
- Vippayutto. °paccayo, II, 73, 74. ñāṇa°, II, 75.
- Vippalāpo, I, 38.
- Vipphāro. ñāṇa°, samādhi°, II, 174. nānattekattakamma°, I, 113, 114. vitakkavipphāro, I, 112. vipphārattaṃ, I, 113.
- Vimutti, I, 22; 34; II, 117; 143 *foll.*; 162. (phalaṃ), II, 140; 143. ceto°, I, 8; 34; 138; II, 130; 176. paññā°, II, 176. micchā°, I, 107. °raso, II, 88. vijjā°, II, 243. sammā°, I, 107; II, 173. °sukhe ñāṇāni, I, 195. vimuttāyatanāni, *the five*, I, 5.
- Vimutto. a°, I, 113; II, 234. saddhā°, II, 52; 56; 61. suvimut-tatṭho, I, 18.
- Vimokkho, I, 22; 74; 102; 181; II, 243. *the three*, II, 35. nānākhane, ekakkhane, II, 65. *the eight*, I, 35. *list of*, II, 35 *foll.* jhāna°, II, 245. °vivatṭo, I, 109, 110; II, 70. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti°, II, 40.
- Vimocayo, I, 191.
- Virāgo. *five*, II, 220 *foll.* maggo, II, 140. virāgadhammā, I,

- 53; 76; 78. virāgānupassī, I, 192. virāgānupassanā, II, 44-47.
- Viriyaṇ. tadupagaviriyaavāhanāṇ, I, 31; 34; 172; II, 93. viriyārambho, I, 103, 104.
- Vivaṭṭanaṇ, II, 98. Bahiddhavuṭṭhānavivaṭṭanaṇ, I, 66; dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭanaṇ, I, 69.
- Vivaṭṭo. citta°, I, 108; 110; II, 70. ceto°, I, 108; 110; II, 70. ñāṇa°, I, 109, 110; II, 70. vimokkha°, I, 109, 110; II, 70. sacca°, I, 110; II, 70. saññā°, I, 107; 110; II, 70.
- Vivādamūlāni, *the six*, I, 130.
- Viveko, II, 117, 118; 173. *five*, II, 220 *fol.*
- Visaṇyutto. (vomokkho), II, 41.
- Visāri. avisāri, I, 15; 49.
- Visineti, II, 167.
- Visuddhi, II, 3; 116, 117; 244. *the three, in detail*, I, 21; II, 85; 90. dassana°, I, 105. paṭipadā°, I, 167.
- Visodkhaṇaṇ ādi°, II, 21; 23.
- Vihāro, II, 20. anupubba°, I, 5. araṇa°, I, 97. diṭṭhadhammasukha°, I, 84. samāpatti, I, 91; 93, 94.
- Vīmaṇsā, I, 19; II, 123.
- Vuṭṭhānaṇ. bahiddhāvuṭṭhāno, I, 66; II, 36-38. dubhatovuṭṭhāno, I, 69; II, 36-38.
- Vedanā, I, 50-54; 56, 57; 75; 85; 96; 135; 151; 153-155; II, 102; 113; 162. *in detail*, I, 6; 40; 136; 145 *fol.* *the three*, I, 22; 122. °anupassanā, I, 187; II, 152, 153; 163; 253. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. nidānā, &c., II, 112. °nimittaṇ, I, 93. attato samanupassati, I, 145. vedanāya aniccatṭho, &c., I, 132. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. uppādo, upaṭṭhānaṇ, atthangamo, I, 178. nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Venateyyaṇ, II, 106.
- Vebhabyā, I, 119.
- Vesārajjāṇ. catuvesārajjappatto, II, 194.
- Vodānaṇ, I, 166.
- Vossaggo, I, 109; II, 117, 118; 245. *the two*, II, 24, 25. indriyānaṇ vossaggo°, II, 223. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c., II, 221.
- Vyañjanaṇ, II, 63-65.

Vyanti, I, 171.

Vyādhi, I, 59, 60; 65, 66; II, 147. avyādhi, I, 11-15, 67.

Vyādādo. *See* Byā°.

Sakadāgāmi, II, 194. °maggo. *See* Maggo (cattāro maggā).

Sakkāyaditṭhi, I, 143; 149; 157; 161.

Sakkāyavatthuko, I, 150.

Sakkhī. kāya°, II, 51-54; 56, 57; 61.

Sankappo. upakkiliṭṭha°, I, 165. sammā°. *See* Maggo, ariyaṭṭhangiko.

Sankilesiko, II, 218.

Sankhato. a°, I, 17; 20; 84; 110; 131, 132; II, 121; 157.

Sankhāro, I, 37; 50-54; 60, 61; 83; 85; 96; 104; 106; 135; 153-155; II, 48; 62; 67; 102; 113; 236; *the three*, I, 124; II, 178; *the two*, I, 184 *foll.* kāya°, I, 184; 186, 187. citta°, I, 95; 188. *List of*, II, 178. sankhārupekkhā, I, 64. °nimittaṇ, I, 66; 68; 93. °suffiaṇ, II, 178. kiṇ-nidāna, &c., II, 113. attato sammanupassati, I, 147. sankhārāṇaṇ aniccaṭṭhaṇ, I, 132. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Sangahavatthūni, *the four*, I, 84.

Sangahīto. cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni, II, 105 *foll.*

Sangaho. sangahabalaṇ, II, 168; 170; 176.

Sangho. sanghānussati, I, 48.

Saṇyutto. (vimokkho), II, 41.

Saṇyojanaṇ, I, 143 *foll.*; 171; II, 92; 94; *the seven*, I, 130; *the ten*, I, 130. kāmarāga°, paṭigha°, I, 70; 72, 73; II, 37; 83; 94; 141; 144. taṇhā°, I, 127.

Saṇyogo, I, 19. °ṭṭhiti, I, 50. saṇyogābhiniveso, I, 33; 46, 47; II, 13.

Saccaṇ, II, 104 *foll.*; 120. saccapaṭivedho, II, 57; 61. sacca-vivaṭṭo, I, 110; II, 70. ariyasaccāni, *the four*, I, 5; II, 14; 19; 225; *in detail*, I, 8, 9; 37; 86; 105; 118, 119; 133; II, 16; 18; 57; 61, 62; 104 *foll.*; 147 *foll.*; 151; 157.

Sacchikiriyā, II, 120; 156. sotāpattiphala°, &c., II, 189.

Sañcetanā, I, 136.

Saññā (khandho), I, 23; 53, 54; 57, 58; 83; 96; 135, 136; 151; 153-155; II, 67; 102; 172. (*other categories*), I,

107; 136; 138; II, 182. (*cause of vedayitaṇ*), I, 107; *list of*, I, 32; 45; 47; 49. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. °nimittaṇ, I, 93. rūpa°, I, 136. rūpa°, paṭigha°, nānatta°, I, 64; 67; 97; II, 12; 36; 39; 172; 211. °vipallāso, II, 80. °vimokkho, II, 36; 41. °vivaṭṭo, I, 107; II, 70. saññāya aniccaṭṭho, I, 132. āloka°, I, 23; 31; 45, 46; 95; 107-109; 123; 162, 163; II, 23; 27; 45; 169; 228; 230. attato samanupassati, I, 146. assādo, ādinavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. uppādo, upaṭṭhānaṇ, atthangamo, I, 179. diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 138.

Saññigo. *See* Saṇyogo.

Sati, I, 176, 177; 183; 187. asati, I, 54. ānāpāna°, I, 166; 172. ānāpānasatisamādhī, I, 164, 165; 185, 186; 196.

Satipaṭṭhānaṇ, II, 85; 90; 120; 161; *the four*, I, 28; 84; II, 14, 15; 18; 56; 86; 166; 174; 225. kāye kāyānupassanā, &c., II, 152; 232. °bhāvanā, I, 184; 186, 187; II, 232.

Satokārī, I, 175 *fol.*

Sattāvāsā, *the nine*, I, 22; 122.

Saddo, I, 112.

Saddhā. °vimutto, II, 52; 56; 61. as°, I, 16; 21; 29; 74; 89; 121; 124; 180; II, 1, 2; 8, 9, 10; 21; 33; 87; 168.

Santi, II, 98.

Santhāro, I, 176.

Sandhūpeti, II, 167.

Sapariyuṭṭhānaṇ, I, 72.

Sabbasāññitā, I, 174. °ñāṇaṇ, I, 131-134; 174.

Sabrahmacārī, I, 19; 21.

Sabhāgo. sabhāgasuññaṇ, II, 181.

Samaṇ, I, 102; 173; 180; II, 231. sa°, I, 173.

Samattho, I, 180.

Samatho, I, 28; 64; 67; 70; II, 92, 93; 96; 119. °balaṇ, I, 97; II, 172; 176; °vipassanā, II, 92; 97 *fol.*; 119.

Samanto. °cakkhu, I, 133; II, 31. assamantapaññā, II, 193.

Samayo. °vimokkho, II, 40.

Samādiṇṇaṇ, I, 43.

Samādhī, I, 94; 162; 164; 191; II, 162; *the three*, I, 28. *list of*, I, 48. °vasena ñāṇāni, I, 194. °vipphārā iddhi, II, 211.

Samāpatti, *the four*, I, 8; 20; 24; 31; 45; 47; 64; 67; 97 *fol.*;

- 138; II, 10; 12; 36, 37, 38; 41; 55; 70; 172; 211. ādi, &c., I, 169. arūpa°, II, 40, 41. jhānavimokkhasamādhī°, II, 175. phala°, I, 64. mahākaruṇā°, I, 126; 133; II, 32; 158. °vimokkho, II, 35; 39. sammā°. *See* Maggo (ariyaṭṭhangiko). sotāpattiphala°, &c., I, 20; 99.
- Samāradhho. su°, I, 173; II, 122, 126, 127, 128.
- Samuggato. su°, II, 122.
- Samucchedo. sammā°, I, 101; II, 230 °visuddhi, II, 3. °suññatā, II, 180.
- Samudayo, I, 55-57, 58; II, 4, 5, 6; 32.
- Samodāhanan, I, 107.
- Samodhāneti, I, 180.
- Sampanno, I, 168. °ditṭhi, I, 160.
- Sampajāno, I, 100.
- Sampatti. °bhavaloko, °sambhavaloko, I, 122.
- Sampayutto. °paccayo, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.*
- Sampayogo, I, 38; II, 147.
- Sampahaṇsanā, I, 167.
- Samphasso, I, 5; 40; 136. samphassajo, I, 6; 38; 40; 136; 145. ceto°, I, 38.
- Sambuddho. sammā°, I, 43; II, 3; 194; 203; 225.
- Sammappadhānan. *See* Padhānan.
- Sambojjhango. *See* Bojjhango.
- Sambodho, II, 109.
- Sammasanan, I, 53.
- Sammāditṭhi, II, 82 *foll.* °samādānan, II, 81. *See also* Maggo (ariyaṭṭhangiko).
- Sarīraṇ, I, 153.
- Saṭṭāyatanan, I, 50; 51; II, 113. kiṇnidānan, &c., II, 112; nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Sallīno. a°, I, 173. asalīnattan, I, 103.
- Sallekho, I, 102, 103. a°, I, 103.
- Sassato. a°, I, 76, 77. attā, I, 157.
- Sassataditṭhi, I, 150; 157.
- Sassatavādā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Sahagato. anu°, I, 33; 70; 73; II, 13; 23; 37; 83; 94.
- Sahajāto, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 71 *foll.*; 83; 140.
- Saṅghāni, I, 37.

- Sātaṇ. asātaṇ, I, 38.
 Sāraddho, I, 165. a°, I, 173.
 Sāro, I, 75, 76. sārādānābhiniveso, I, 33; II, 13.
 Sāvako, II, 140.
 Sīgho. sīghapafīṇā, II, 198.
 Sikkhā, II, 119; *the three*, I, 46; 48; 184; 186; II, 56. °padaṇ, I, 43.
 Sītisiyo. sītisiyāvimokkho, II, 43.
 Sīlaṇ. sīlāni, *the five*, I, 42 *fol.*; 46. adhi°, II, 243.
 Sīlabbataṇ. sakkāyaditṭhivicikicchāsīlabbataparāmāso, II, 36; 94.
 Sīsaṇ. sama°, II, 230; *the thirteen*, I, 102.
 Sukko, I, 80; 82; 83; II, 79.
 Sukhaṇ. sukkhāni, *the two*, I, 188.
 Sukho, I, 11, 12; 59. 70; 80; 82, 83; 188; II, 24; 79, 80. sukhudrayo, I, 80; 82, 83; II, 79.
 Sukhumako, I, 185, 186.
 Sucaritāni, *the three, in detail*, I, 115.
 Suññaṇ, II, 100. suññato vimokkho, II, 36; 59-62; 65 *fol.* suññāgāragato, I, 175.
 Suññatānupassanā, II, 43; 46, 47; 63.
 Suñño, I, 176; II, 177 *fol.* tadanga°, II, 180.
 Sutamayo, I, 4; 22; 26, 27, 28; 34, 35; 37; 42.
 Suttantiko. suttantikavatthūni, I, 186.
 Suppahīnattaṇ, II, 2.
 Subho, II, 39; 80. asubhā, *enumeration of*, I, 49; 95. asubhaṇ asubhataddasū, II, 81.
 Sekho, I, 42; 61 *fol.*; II, 27 *fol.* sekhabalāni, asekhabalāni, *the ten*, II, 173; 176.
 Senāvyūho, II, 213.
 Soko. sokasallaṇ, I, 38.
 Socitattaṇ, I, 38.
 Sotāpatti. sotāpattiyangāni, *the four*, II, 14; 16. °maggak-
 khaṇe, II, 217. °maggo. *See* Maggo (cattāro maggā).
 Sotāpanno, I, 161; II, 193, 194.
 Sotāvadhaṇaṇ, I, 4; 22; 26, 27, 28; 34, 35; 37; 42.
 Hammiyaṇ, I, 176.

Hāso, hāsapaññā, II, 185; 199.

Hiri. °balaṇ, II, 169; 176.

Hiriyati, II, 169; 176.

Hetu, II, 116-119.

